Gc
929.2
H7766k
2021518

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01368 7865

4369

THOMAS HOPKINS

OF

PROVIDENCE AND OYSTER BAY

and

Many of His Descendants

SECOND EDITION

Revised and Enlarged

Compiled

by

Frank Roy Kepler

Member of the Detroit Historical Society
and
Detroit Society for Genealogical Research

Duplicated in Detroit, Michigan

1954

047

78 7882 6

PREFACE

This family record was started as a humble attempt at tracing my ancestry. The attempt was given further impetus by some old records and letters that came into my hands from my cousin Wilbur L. Hopkins, now deceased. As the project was examined and the wealth of available material was realized, a mere pedigree of the family would prove uninteresting and unsatisfying. The problems that were encountered by the presence of certain gaps in the record were such as to challenge, as they did me, anyone who has an urge "to find the answer."

A project of this nature engages the attention of one who enjoys history and has an interest in people and likes to follow their movement across the country as did this family as they cleared the land and established homes and places for themselves in a new community. They gradually improved their standards of living and education. Some have removed to other localities to protect their families from marauding savages as did Thomas Hopkins a man of nearly sixty years of age, with the responsibility of his son's wife and her two small children, did at the outbreak of King Philip's War. The Hopkins family has been represented by some member of the family in most every war of our country. The ways of peace and education have also held their interest. One was a Quaker.

2021518

The education of the early generations was largely gained at the home fireside or from the minister of the parish, and later at the common school. The members of the still later and more recent generations are graduates of high schools and colleges, university, and professional schools, with bachelor's, master's and doctor's degrees.

Rec'd Nov. 15-1978

Island (1887), pp. 324-327, and The Ancestry of Fifty-three Rhode Islanders (1889), Chart (33); Commemorative Record of Tolland and Windham Counties, Connecticut, and Mary Powell Bunker, Long Island Genealogies, The Narragansett Historical Register, State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, Vol. V (1889), James N. Arnold, Editor; Family Genealogy of Jonathan Barlow and Plain Rogers; Elisha Stephen Arnold's well authenticated work, The Arnold Memorial--William Arnold of Providence and Pawtucket 1587-1675 and a Genealogy of His Descendants (1935) deserves especial recognition. Mr. Arnold has furnished us information concerning the ancestry of Thomas Hopkins, the date and place of his birth, and the time of his landing in Providence.

My appreciation for the manifest interest shown and the ever-ready help rendered by the assistants in the Burton Historical Collection of the Detroit Public Library, is sincerely expressed. Acknowledgment is made of the assistance and interest of Edna J. Lewis grand daughter of Lorenzo P. Hopkins, of Jessie Bell Hopkins a grand daughter of Francis P. Hopkins, of Mrs. Robert Gregor Kelly grand daughter of William Henry Harrison Hopkins. Acknowledgment also is made of the contribution of Anson B. Millard of the A. O. Smith Corporation of Milwaukee, Wisconsin toward the biographical sketch of William Robertson Kepler. Appreciation is expressed to all others who have co-operated in any way especially to those who have completed the questionnaire or made other contributions.

PREFACE TO SECOND EDITION

The desire to make the first edition of Thomas Hopkins of Rhode Island and Oyster Bay as complete as possible has led to new sources and the discovery of descendants of Jeremiah[5], Daniel[5] and William[5], Hopkins. Many errors crept into the original text published in 1951. Since then new evidence has been discovered. Dates and names have been carefully checked. Naturally, also there have been marriages, births and deaths in the family.

So great a number of corrections and amount of new and additional material accumulated that the decision was made to prepare a revised and enlarged edition. Much of the original has been rewritten. The new material has been incorporated in its appropriate place in the original work. The practice of many geologists only to carry on the records of the male members who had families to subsequent generations has not been followed. The records of many of the female members with families have been carried on. In some instances the extended records of single members have been advanced to a place with other members of their generation.

Many persons whose names are found in the Vital Records of Rhode Island and other sources and who very likely are descendants of Thomas Hopkins, the settler, cannot be connected unmistakably with their proper families at this late date. The records contain "too little" and the time is "too late." For this reason it is unfortunate that there are those living descendants who fail to respond to inquiries either because of a lack of vital information or of interest in their family record. Those who have pertinent information and fail to

cooperate are inexcusable in the eyes of the searcher. The searcher himself may be at fault. He often lets an opportunity slip by and another never presents itself. Circumstances and the uncertainties of life may make it impossible to secure crucial data not again available.

The compiler is greatly indebted to the following for their interest and assistance in the collection of the data for this revised and enlarged edition, namely:

Mrs. George (Ruth E. Bowen) Brewer and Mrs. Ebenezer (Hable Bowen) Comstock, descendants of Betsey Hopkins Bowen; Mrs. Arthur D. (Helen F. Groat) Olin, Mrs. Carl D. (Nellie A. Reynolds) Washburn and Miss Mary E. Hopkins, all great grand children of Jeremiah[5] Hopkins; Mrs. Lewis E. (Gertrude Hopkins) Tarr, Mrs. Grant (Alca Thomas) Hopkins, Mrs. Clyde (Pearl Altenberg) Grove and her daughter, Mrs. Joseph (Avonelle Grove) Mason, great and great great grandchildren of Daniel[5] Hopkins. Their graciousness, patience and interest and that of all others who have responded to queries are gratefully acknowledged.

F. R. K.

EXPLANATIONS

Identification numbers. To indicate an individual whose record has been carried on to the succeeding generation.

Example:

First Generation

1 - Thomas[1], son of William and Joane (Arnold Hopkins)

2 - i. William (2)

3 - ii. Thomas (2)

4 - iii. Son (name unknown)

Second Generation

2 - William[2], child of William[2] -- (Thomas[1]) Hopkins and

5 - i. William (3)

3 - Thomas[2], second child of Thomas[1] Hopkins

6 - i. Thomas (3)

7 - ii. William (3)

A dash follows the identification number. This makes it possible to identify not only the individual but to trace his lineal descent, as 1 - 3 - 7 indicates that the lineage of Thomas[3] is through Thomas[2], Thomas[1].

Abbreviations and Symbols

about	abt	died	d
after	aft or $\nearrow$	division	div
before	bef or --	doubtful	(?)
baptized	bpt	married	m.
blank space	unknown	marriage, 2nd	m(2)
born	b		
burial	bur	unknown, single man	
generation	superior numeral following a given name as: Mark[3]; in lists of children (3).		
maiden surname	enclosed in parentheses, as: (Arnold)		

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
Preface	ii
Preface to Second Edition	v
Explanations	vii
Thomas Hopkins and His Antecedents	1
First Generation	8
Second Generation	10
Third Generation	13
Fourth Generation	20
Fifth Generation	31
Sixth Generation	39
Seventh Generation	56
Eighth Generation	73
Ninth Generation	100
Tenth Generation	114
Appendixes	120
A. Bibliography	121
B. Our Ancestry	124
C. Lineage of Thomas Hopkins of Providence	129
Mark Anthony	129
Charlemagne	131
William I, Conqueror	134
Matilda of Flanders	135
Thomas Hopkins, Settler	136
D. Lineage of Lucy Ann Robertson Hopkins	138
Robertson Line	138
Rogers Line	139
Wilkinson Line from Charlemagne and William I, Conqueror	140
Wilkinson Line from Alfred the Great	141
Indexes	
Individuals Whose Records Are Carried Forward	144
Index of Names and Places	148

THOMAS HOPKINS AND HIS ANTECEDENTS

The surname Hopkins was originally a nickname for Robert "Bobkins," "Hobkins," then "Hopkyns," which form became one of the earliest of purely English surnames.[a] Timothy Hopkins in his genealogy of John Hopkins of Cambridge, Massachusetts states:

> The name of Hopkins in its present form appears in England, early in the 15th century, variants of the name one-hundred years previously, and was numerous in English shires. . . . The antiquity and distribution make it difficult to identify branches in the old country and the perplexity has been transmitted by the immigrants from there to America. None of the twenty or more original Hopkins colonists here prior to King Philip's War (1675) . . . seemed to be related and none of them within the knowledge of the [illegible] can be placed across the Atlantic.[b]

Among the early [illegible] of the Hopkins [illegible] were: (1) Stephen Hopkins, a passenger on the Mayflower in 1620; (2) Thomas, [illegible] of William and [illegible] (Ferris) Hopkins of Yeovil, Somersetshire, England who arrived with his [illegible] family in 1635; (3) Edward, a merchant who came first to Boston in 1637, then removed to Hartford, Connecticut and later returned to England; (4) John [illegible] proprietor in Cambridge, Massachusetts, [illegible] to [illegible]; (5) Samuel of Milford, Connecticut, [illegible] in New Haven in 1657; and (6) William, an inhabitant of Roxbury, Massachusetts.

Thomas Hopkins, son of William Hopkins of Yeovil, Somersetshire, England, was among the first settlers of Providence, Rhode Island. This fact is well established by the evidence presented by Fred A.

---

[a]Ruby Hopkins Ellis, [illegible] Ancestors of [illegible], Tyre Dispatch Herald, June 1, 1931.

[b]Timothy Hopkins, John Hopkins of Cambridge, Massachusetts, Stanford University Press (1932).

Arnold, member of the Rhode Island Historical Society, in the well authenticated work, The Arnold Memorial--William Arnold of Providence and Pawtucket, 1587-1675, and a Genealogy of His Descendants, (1935), edited by Elisha Stephen Arnold.[a]

Mr. Arnold writes that the records of Governor Winthrop show that on June 24, 1635 as many as fifteen ships were counted in Massachusetts Bay. No accurate register of the arrival of ships nor their passenger lists were kept. England had just begun to require a registry as she wished to know who came to the colonies. The Governor did record the arrival of two ships--the "James," Captain Graves, and the "Rebecka," Captain Hodges.[b]

In one or more of these ships was a group of neighbors nearly all related by blood or marriage. All sailed from Dartmouth, Devonshire, England, May 1, 1635; all but one of the company coming from Ilchester in Somersetshire or within five miles of that place. The leader was William Arnold whose older son was a young man of nineteen at the time of arrival on the shores of New England. Benedict Arnold, the son, wrote two items in his record after his removal from Providence to Newport, Rhode Island in 1751.

The following items are found in Benedict's record.

> Memorandum. We came from Providence with our family to Dwell at Newport in Rhode Island the 19th of November, Thursday in afternoon & arrived ye same night Ano Domina 1651.
> Memorandum my father and his family Sett Sayle from Dartmouth in Old England June 24th Ano 1635
> Mem. We came to Providence to Dwell the 20th of April 1636
> per me Benedict Arnold[c]

No official list of passengers coming with William Arnold's family has been found but the persons named in the "Family Record" written by

---

[a]The Arnold Memorial (Rutland, Vermont: The Turtle Publishing Company, 1935).

[b]Fifteen ships were counted in the bay off Plymouth within six weeks from June 15, 1635.

[c]Op. cit., p. 9.

him contains the names of persons who came, if not in the same, in another ship about the same time.

The Arnold group as given in The Arnold Memorial included:

William Arnold, aged 48, son of Nicholas and Alice (Gully) Arnold of Ilchester;
Christian Peak (wife), aged 51, daughter of Thomas Peak of Mucholney anciently Molcheslney.
Children:
Elizabeth Arnold, aged 23
Benedict Arnold, aged 19
Joane Arnold, aged 17
Stephen Arnold, aged 12
Children of William and Joane (Arnold) Hopkins:
Thomas Hopkins, aged 19
Frances Hopkins, aged 21
William Man husband of Frances Hopkins,
William Carpenter son of Richard Carpenter of Amesbury, Wiltshire, husband of Elizabeth Arnold.
Stukeley Westcott, 43 of Yeovil and his wife, name unknown.[a]

Children: Robert Westcott, Samuel Westcott 13 b. at Yeovil 3-31-1622.

A portion of the contents of the "Family Record" originally written by William Arnold and appearing in The Arnold Memorial, pages 11 and 12, is presented here.

1

A register or true account of my owne age with my mother, my wife, my Brother and Sisters and Others of my friends and acquaintance.
1. Imprimis Alice Gully the Daughter of John Gully of Northover, who was my mother was Baptized ye 29[o] Septem 1553.[b]
2. Tamzen my sister was Baptized ye 4[o] of Jany. 1571.
3. Joane Arnold my sister was Baptized the 30[o] of [illegible] the yeare 1577.
4. Margery Arnold my sister was Baptized 30[o] of Aug., 1581.
5. I William Arnold, their Brother was Borne the 24[o] of June 1587.
6. Robert Arnold my Brother was Baptized the 18th of Oct. 1593.
7. Elizabeth Arnold, my Sister was borne the 9[o] of April 1596.

---

[a]Ibid., p. 10.

[b]It was the custom and requirement of the church that children be baptized within three or four days after birth unless a Sunday intervened. In that event the child was baptized on Sunday.

2

8. Thomas Arnold, my Brother my mother in lawes sonne was Baptized the 18° April 1599.

9. Elenor Arnold my sister was Baptized the 30° of July, 1603.

Note. William Arnold gave the name and ages of his sister Tamzen's children. There were seven children: Robert, Francis, John, William, Alce, Mary and Thomas Hacker.

3

1. Christian the Daughter of Thomas Peak of Muchemy my wife was Baptized 15° of February 1583.

2. Elizabeth Arnold our Daughter was borne the 23° of December 1611.

3. Benedict Arnold her Brother was borne the 21° of December 1615.

4. Joane Arnold their Sister was borne 27° of Feby 1617.

5. Steven Arnold their Brother was borne the 22° of December 1622.

The age of my Sister Joane's Children

1. Francis Hopkins was Baptized the 28° of May 1614.

2. Thomas Hopkins her brother was Baptized the 7° of April 1616.

3. Elizabeth Hopkins was baptized the 3° of July 1619.

The "Family Record" written by William Arnold from which the above excerpts were taken are corroborated by the church registers found at Northover and the "Bishop's Transcript" at Wells, 1595-1635.

In 1538 during the time of Cromwell, it was ordered that the warden and the parish priest send a copy of the births, marriages and deaths of members of the parish to the bishop of the diocese. The original record was kept in a strong chest with locks, the keys to which were in the hands of the priest and the warden. It was the latter's duty to see that the vital record was kept and that a copy was sent to the bishop who had the record transcribed, hence the term "Bishop's Transcript."

Mr. Edison Salisbury Jones, Esq. of Port Chester, New York, in the Summer of 1902 journeyed to Ilchester and adjoining Northover Somersetshire, England and spent an afternoon examining the parish register there and also the "Bishop's Transcript" at

Wells. It was found that the "Family Record" of the Arnold Family is corroborated by the Bishop's Transcripts that contain many returns from St. Mary's Church of Ilchester. At Wells was also found the original register of Northover. This proves most interesting as it begins in 1536, probably the earliest extant register in England, and contains the baptismal records of Alice Gully and Tomsine Arnold, mother and sister of Joane Arnold the wife of William Hopkins.

Some items taken from the parish church registers and the "Bishop's Transcript":

From the "Bishop's Transcript":

Baptizat, Alice filia John Gullye 25° Septembus A° D m 1553. Tamsine filia Nicholas Arnolde 4° January A° D m 1571.

Alice Gullye ye wife of John Gullye 11° Aprilis Anno Dm. 1583 aged abt. 73. John Gullye was buried 15° Septembris Anno dm. 1598° age about 87.

Other records from St. Mary's, Ilchester:

1596, Apr. 25 Burial Alce W.(ife) of Nicholas Arnold, tailor.
1616 christened April 7 Thomas son of William Hopkins
1622/3 Jan. 26. Burial Nicholas Arnold.

From a report signed by Melchisedech Jeanes and William Arnold, Wardens:

1622 Deaths
Joane Gullie was buried 30th May
Nicholas Arnold buried 26, Jan.
1622 Baptisms
Grace daughter of William Hopkins baptised 7th day of Feb.

Note: The Family Record of William Arnold preserved and extended for six generations in the family of his son, Governor Benedict Arnold and covering a period of 223 years was found in 1878 by Hon. Isaac N. Arnold, president of the Chicago Historical Society in the hands of Mr. F. A. Lunn, Esq. of Windsor, Canada and is printed in the New England Genealogical Register for 1879, Vol. 33, p. 427.

A comparison of the items taken from the church registers, the "Bishop's Transcripts" and the "Family Record," prepared by William Arnold will show that they agree in essential detail. Fred A. Arnold, in the Arnold Memorial, states, "These facts cannot be too strongly stated; such evidence would be received as final in any court of law in England."[a]

Mr. Arnold cites from four items of evidence that authenticate the names and dates in the William and Joane (Arnold) Hopkins line.

> "1. Family record brought from England by William Arnold.
> 2. Deed from William Carpenter, recorded at Providence.
> 3. Researches made in the summer of 1902 at Northover, Wells and elsewhere in England by Edson Salisbury James, Esq. of Port Chester, New York.
> 4. Bishop's transcripts of Somerset parish records now being published by H. Dally of Hants, England.[b]

"Nicholas Arnold b. Jan. 4, 1571 (1571/2) 15 Elizabeth[c] is the earliest recorded date so far found in the direct line in the branch of the Arnold family with which the Thomas Hopkins family is concerned.

William Hopkins of Michelney, the father of Thomas Hopkins, married Joane Arnold who was the sister of William Arnold and the daughter of Nicholas Arnold and Alice Cully of Ilchester, Somersetshire, England. She was the daughter of John and Alice Cully who died in 1591 and 1583 respectively. Joane (Cully) Hopkins the mother of Thomas Hopkins died in 1621/2 leaving three small children; two, five, and seven years of age. They were evidently taken into the home of Joane's brother, William Arnold. Perhaps otherwise Thomas Hopkins may never have come to Rhode Island.

---

[a] Ibid., p.

[b] The Arnold Memorial, p. 14.

[c] 15th year of Queen Elizabeth's reign.

Mary Powell Bunker states that Thomas Hopkins married an Elizabeth Arnold, a cousin, supposedly the daughter of Thomas Arnold, a half-brother of William Arnold. This seems improbable as the said Thomas Arnold had no daughters. Moreover, Elisha T. Arnold is authority for the statement:

> No proof has been found that his (George's) father Thomas a half brother of William ever migrated or that Thomas' children died young, as stated by Somerby and Austin, but without any evidence of record of either.
>
> The Thomas Arnold removed to Rhode Island, 1636, and is not a half-brother of Wm. but probably son of Richard, and grandson of Wm. & Katherine Arnold of Kelsale Co., Suffolk abt. 20 miles N.E. of Ipswich.
>
> Thos. Hopkins' cousin, Richard Arnold Goldsmith, London, in his will 8 Nov. 1644 leaves a legacy of 20 shillings to be paid to "Thomas Arnold who is supposed to be in New England or some other part beyond the seas." No other Thomas Arnold appears in N.E. before 1644.
>
> See N.E. Hist. & Gen. Register," Vol. 48, p. 374; Vol. 68, p. 373 and Vol. 69, p. 68.

---

[a]The Arnold Memorial, p. 19. An anonymous writer in the Narragansett Historical Register states that "much speculation has been pursued as to what was the name of Thomas's wife. Nothing conclusive has been advanced."

[b]One Line of the Hopkins Family. Anonymous. The Narragansett Register, V. 7, p. 130.

FIRST GENERATION

1 - Thomas[1] Hopkins, son of William Hopkins and Joane Arnold of Yeovil England; bpt. April 7, 1616,[a] d. 1684 at Littleworth Plantation, Oyster Bay, New York;[b] m. abt. 1648.

The wife died prior to the outbreak of King Philip's War in 1675 and her husband's departure for Oyster Bay. Thomas Hopkins died while living with a daughter-in-law Elizabeth who was then the wife of Richard Kirby. By her former husband she had children named Icabod and Anne Hopkins. This Elizabeth is supposed to be the daughter-in-law of Thomas[1] and former wife of a son who had died before or soon after settlement of a part of the family on Long Island.

Thomas[1] Hopkins was the first of that family name to appear on the records of Providence, Rhode Island in 1638. Young Hopkins was assigned the fourth lot south of what is now Power Street, as a home lot.[c]

There is reliable evidence that Thomas Hopkins came with the William Arnold party which arrived in Rhode Island April 20, 1636 shortly after the arrival of Roger Williams (see page 2). In Farmer's List of the First Settlers of Rhode Island appear the names of Thomas Hopkins (Col. 1, number 116) Lawrence Wilkinson and William Wickenden.[d]

---

[a] Elisha S. Arnold, the Arnold Memorial (1935), p. 12.
Mary P. Bunker, Long Island Genealogies (1895), p. 216.
Narragansett Historical Record, Vol. 7, p. 138.

[b] Ibid.
John O. Austin, Ancestry of Fifty-three Rhode Islanders (1889), Chart 33.
Commemorative Biographical Record of Tolland and Windham Counties, Connecticut (1903), Vol. I, p. 206.

[c] John Osborne Austin, Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island (1877), p. 324.

[d] John Farmer, "First Settlers of Rhode Island," Narragansett Historical Register, Vol. 2, p. 115.

Thomas[1] Hopkins on the twenty-seventh of July, 1640 with thirty-eight others signed an agreement for a form of government for Rhode Island. In 1650 he appeared on the tax rolls of Providence and was made a freeman in 1655. He served as a Deputy to the General Court four years - 1665-7 and 1672; on the Town Council two years - 1667 and 1672. At the outbreak of King Philip's War in 1675 or a little earlier, Thomas[1] removed to Oyster Bay, accompanied by a son, name unknown, who died before his father.[a]

The manner of settlement of the estate of Thomas Hopkins is given in the Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island,[b] page 324. It is as follows:

1684, Sept. 17
It was ordered by authorities of Oyster Bay on application of William and Thomas Hopkins of Providence, sons of deceased, that an inventory should be taken of the estate of said Thomas Hopkins, deceased at the house of Richard Kirby.
Thomas Hopkins died on or before Nov. 10, 1684.
1684, Nov. 10
On receipt of letter from Richard Kirby in regard to the death of Thomas Hopkins, the two sons in Providence to whom the letter was addressed, wrote to the Selectmen of Oyster Bay, of plantation called Littleworth, asking them to appoint Ephrain Carpenter and William Thornicraft to look after the matter of the estate for them. For we do conclude them to be men knowing as to our father's affairs, etc.
1685, Oct. 29
Administration on the estate having been given to the oldest son, William Hopkins. He wrote to the authorities at Oyster Bay, that with consent of younger brother, Thomas, he desired the estate movable of his father divided as follows:
To our sister Elizabeth Kirby, wife of Richard Kirby - 10s, and each of her children by him - 5s, and all the rest of estate not before disposed of to the two children Anne and Icabod of our said sister Elizabeth which she had before she married Richard Kirby.[c]

Children of Thomas[1] and Elizabeth (Arnold) Hopkins:
2 - i. William[2] b. 1647
3 - ii. Thomas[2] b. 1650
4 - iii. Son[2] (name unknown)

---

[a] Ibid.

[b] Genealogical Dictionary, p. 324.

[c] Ibid.

2 - William[2] Hopkins, first child of Thomas[1], the settler, and Elizabeth ( ) Hopkins, b. 1647, d. in Providence, July 8, 1723;
m. Jan. 1682, Abigail (Whipple) Dexter (wid. of Stephen)
b. , d. Aug. 19, 1725, daughter of John and Sarah ( ) Whipple.[a] They lived in Providence.

William[2] besides having other occupations was a surveyor. He was "one of those who staid and went not away" during King Philip's War. He was made a major for his services against the Indians and was known as Major Hopkins. William was a man of note. He served as a Deputy to the General Court fourteen years, of the Town Council of Providence, twenty-one years. He also prepared a list of militia men in 1687 for the governor.

According to his will, William and his wife Abigail must have been considered well-to-do for their time. He was very popular as a Justice of Peace, marrying scores of young couples as the early vital records attest.

Child of William[2] and Abigail (Whipple) Dexter Hopkins:
5 - 1. William (3), b. Jan. 31, 1686

3 - Thomas[2] Hopkins, second child of Thomas[1] the settler and Elizabeth ( ) Hopkins, b. in Providence, Rhose Island, abt.
d. April 21, 1718; m. 1678, Mary Smith, b.
d. 1718 after April 21, daughter of John and Elizabeth ( ) Smith.[b] Thomas and Mary lived in Providence.

Thomas[2] was made a freeman on May 1, 1672 and thirteen days later "he and Nicholas Power were given 10s each for apprehending an Indian. In 1688 Thomas[2] had a ratable estate of 2 oxen, 2 mares, 4 cows, steer, heifer, 162 acres of which 10 acres were improved lands, 5 acres being in tillage and 5 acres English pasture, 2 swine.

In 1706, Thomas Hopkins and Eleazer Arnold, sons-in-law of Elizabeth Smith agreed to support their mother-in-law provided they had the whole personal estate left by will to her husband John Smith deceased."[c]

Will of Thomas (2) Hopkins[1], was dated April 26, 1711 and proved 1718, May 19. The provisions of the will follow:

To eldest son Thomas, a third of all land adjoining house and certain other land. To son William, third part of same tract, being the part testator lives on. To William at mother's decease. To son, Joseph all

---

[a] Austin, Ancestry of Fifty-three Rhode Islanders, Chart 33.

[b] Commemorative Biographical Record of Tolland and Windham Counties, Connecticut, Part I, p. 296.

[c] Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, p. 324.

upland at Shenagachocconet. To Zebedee, third of land already aluded to being North part, also other land; he paying his sister Anne a legacy when she is 18 or married. To Elisha, 64 acres a mile and a half west of house. To Amos and Jeremiah, all undivided lands west of Seven Mile Line, etc. To three daughters — Elizabeth, Mary, and Rachael Hopkins — 10 pounds each, payable three years after his decease. To four sons — Thomas, William, Zebedee and Elisha — all right of commonage equally, on the east side Seven Mile Line. To son William a further gift was made of a forty-foot lot on the Town Street and a share of Thatch Cove.

Inventory 109 pounds, 15 shillings viz. testament and part of another, feather bed, linen, grain, warming pan, 2 wool beds, pewter, iron, 2 spinning wheels, gun, sword, cooper's tools, yoke of oxen, horse, 3 cows, 14 sheep, 3 lambs, 9 swine, tobacco, oats, rye, etc.[a]

Children of Thomas (2) and Mary (Smith Hopkins:

6 - i. Thomas (3), b. d. aft. 1746.
7 - ii. William (3), b.
8 - iii. Joseph (3), b.
9 - iv. Ezekiel (3), b. d. 1762; m. Elizabeth
v. Elizabeth (3), b. , d. Feb. 26, 1731. Unm.
vi. Mary (3), b. , d. ; m. March 8, 1716, Robert Davis. No record of children.
vii. Rachel (3). No record of children.
10 - viii. Zebedee (3), b. Feb. 22, 1696; m.
11 - ix. Elisha (3), b.
12 - x. Amos (3), b.
xi. Jeremiah (3), b. d. April 26, 1733, Scituate, Rhode Island. Unm. He and his brother Amos were administrators of his father's will.
xii. Ann (3). No record.

4 - A son — name unknown — third child of Thomas[1] Hopkins and Elizabeth ( ) Hopkins, b. , d. 1685; m. Elizabeth . She m2, Richard Kirby.

Children of and Elizabeth ( ) Hopkins:
i. Ann[3] b. , m. Thomas Kirby, son of Richard Kirby. They had six children.
13-ii. Icabod (3), b.

Richard Kirby's will dated 1688, Oct. 27 and proved 1689, June 10, gave legacies to the children of Elizabeth by her first marriage, by name mentioning each child, Ann and Icabod Hopkins and to his own children William, Thomas, Elizabeth and Mary[b] Kirby.

---

[a] Ibid., p. 324.

[b] Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, p. 326.

Mary Powell Bunker, author of Long Island Genealogies,[a] states that the unnamed son died in Rhode Island before his father removed to Oyster Bay. The widow, Elizabeth Hopkins, came to Oyster Bay with her father-in-law, her son, Isabod, and daughter, Ann.

---

[a]Mary Powell Bunker, Long Island Genealogies (1895), p. 118.

5 - William[3] Hopkins, only child of Maj. William[2] (Thomas[1]) and Abigail (Whipple) Dexter, b. Jan. 31, 1686, d. 1738; m. , Ruth Wilkinson, b. April 27, 1688, d. 1738, daughter of Samuel and Plaine (Wickenden) Wilkinson. William and Ruth lived in Providence and later in Scituate, Rhode Island.

Children of William[3] and Ruth (Wilkinson) Hopkins:

14 - i. William (4), b. abt. 1705.
15 - ii. Stephen (4), b. March 7, 1707.
iii. Rufus (4), b. Feb. 10, 1727/8, d. ; unm.
iv. John (4), b. , d. Feb. 1, 1744/5; m. Catherine Turpin. He perished at sea with his ship.
v. Hope (4), b. March 3, 1717, d. July 20, 1803, m. July 6, 1736, William Henry Harris.
16 - vi. Esek (4), b. April 26, 1718.
vii. Samuel (4), b. , d. Sept. 1744, Isle of Hispaniola; unm. A mariner.
viii. Abigail (4), b. , d. Jan. 20, 1772; unm.
ix. Susanna (4), b. 1728, d. Nov. 8, 1745; unm.

6 - Thomas[3] Hopkins, first child of Thomas[2], Thomas[1] and Mary (Smith) Hopkins, b. , d. aft. 1746; m. Elizabeth b. , d. Feb. 1, 1751, daughter of . Lived in Scituate, Rhode Island.

Children of Thomas[3] and Elizabeth ( ) Hopkins:

i. Susanna (4), b. Oct. 8, 1708, d. ; m. Oct. 31, 1731, Judah Brown, Jr.[a]

Children -- Surname Brown:

a. Susanna (5), b. Aug. 29, 1734
b. Stephen (5), b. Dec. 1, 1736
c. Phebe (5), b. Oct. 16, 1738
d. Eliza (5), b. Oct. 18, 1740
e. Hannah (5), b. Sept. 16, 1742; m. John Wilson, Dec. 25, 1766
f. Philip (5), b. Aug. 22, 1745
g. Dorcas (5), b. Aug. 18, 1747
h. Judah (5), b. July 3, 1751
i. Bethiah (5), b. Feb. 1, 1754

---

[a]Note: The data for Timothy (4) Hopkins line was extracted from Commemorative Biographical Record of Tolland and Windham Counties, Connecticut, pp. 296-297.

ii. Sarah (4), b. May 27, 1710, d. ; m. Smith

iii. Bethiah (4), b. Feb. 24, 1713.

iv. Thomas (4), b. Sept. 9, 1715.

17 - v. Reuben (4), b. July 1, 1717.

vi. Hanan (4), b. July 17, 1719, d. 1743; unm.

vii. Mercy (4), b. Feb. 5, 1721, d. ; m. Nehemiah Angell

Children -- Surname Angell:

a. Pardon (5), b. 1749, d. June 3, 1838.

b. Nehemiah (5), b. Sept. 2, 1752, d. Aug. 3, 1838.

c. Abraham (5), b.

d. Zilpha (5), b. , d. July 2, 1839. Unm.

e. Martha (5), b. , d. ; m. Thomas Knight.

f. Mercy (5), died young.

g. Mercy (5), b. , d. ; m. Potter.

viii. Jonathan (4), b. Sept. 25, 1722, d. 1746; unm.

ix. Mary (4), b. Feb. 17, 1724, d. m. Mar. 19, 1748, Charles Harris

18 - x. Timothy (4), b. July 25, 1725.

xi. Elizabeth (4), b. Aug. 9, 1726, d.

xii. Anne (4), b. Jan. 4, 1729, d. Nov. 13, 1759; unm.

7 - William[3] Hopkins, second child of Thomas[2], (Thomas[1]) and Mary (Smith) Hopkins, b. 1647, in Scituate, d. Jan. 8, 1723; m. in Scituate, Feb. 2, 1711, Deborah Allen, b. May 7, 1691, d. April 11, 1781, daughter of Isaac Allen of Attleboro. Lived in Scituate, Rhode Island.

Child of William[3] and Deborah (Allen) Hopkins:

19 - i. Jabez, Jabish or Jabesh (4), b. July 15, 1713

8 - Joseph[3] Hopkins, third child of Thomas[2], Thomas[1] and Mary (Smith) Hopkins, b. , in Scietuate, d. July 19, 1740; m1. Bethia Allen, daughter of Isaac Allen; m2, wid. Martha (Tucker), b. , d. aft. 1740

Joseph received from his father the upland in Shenagachonet and his part of the meadow in the slang on the east side of the Black River in Cumberland. In 1713 he lived in Providence.

Joseph gave 100 acres each to Oziel and Joseph his sons in Nov. 1723.

The will of Joseph[3] Hopkins was dated 1740, July 4 and proved 1740, Sept. 1. The executors were his wife Martha and son Jonah. He gave to son Jeremiah, at age 60 acres & c. To son Abner rest of homestead, he paying Abner at age 200 pounds. To daughter-in-law Desire Tucker, a bed, cow & c. To daughter Dorcas at eighteen 100 pounds. To wife Martha the income of half of homestead til Jonah is of age, and then an eighth while a widow.

Jonah appeared before Town Council, aged about sixteen and chose his brother Joseph as guardian.[a]

Children of Joseph[3] and Bethiah (Allen) Hopkins:

i. Joseph (4), b. , d. , m. Mary Padden
20 - ii. Oziel (4), b. , d.

Second marriage. Children of Joseph and Martha ( ) Hopkins:

iii. Jeremiah (4), b. , d. ; m. Dec. 27, 1744, Dorcas Harrenden, Scituate, Rhode Island
iv. Abner (4), b. , d. ; m. July 16, 1749, Mary Pray, Scituate, Rhode Island, by Gideon Harris, Justice
v. Jonah (4), b. 1724, d. Nov. 18, 1805; m. June 19, 1749 Abigail Whiteman, Gloster, Rhode Island. A son Jonah m. Mary Tucker
vi. Dorcas (4), no record

9 - Ezekiel[3] Hopkins, fourth child of Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Mary (Smith) Hopkins, b. , d. 1762 in Scituate; m. Elizabeth . Lived Scituate, Rhode Island.

---

[a]Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, p. 325.

Ezekiel was made a freeman of Rhode Island, May 6, 1712 only fifteen years after Zebulon's birth. It, therefore, is reasonable to place Ezekiel ahead of Zebedee in the list of children. This is contrary to most other lists.[a]

Ezekiel was a member of the town council of Scituate in 1731, and represented his town in the State legislature in 1745.

The will of Ezekiel (3) Hopkins was dated 1751, Sept. 16 and proved 1752, Aug. 14. The executors were his wife Elizabeth and sons Daniel and Nicholas. He gave legacies to his wife Elizabeth and sons Daniel, Ezekiel, Charles, Nicholas and daughters Abigail, Patience, and to the children of daughter Catherine, viz: Ruth, Catherine and Sarah.[b]

Children of Ezekiel [3] and Elizabeth ( ) Hopkins:

i. Daniel (4), b. , m. Mary Jenckes
21 - ii. Ezekiel (4), b.
iii. Charles (4), b.
22 - iv. Nicholas (4), b.
v. Abigail (4), b.
vi. Patience (4), b.
vii. Mary (4), b. , m. Nov. 11, 1754, Robert Taylor
viii. Catherine (4), b. ,

10 - Zebedee[3] Hopkins, sixth child of Thomas[2], Thomas[1] and Mary (Smith) Hopkins, b. Jul. 22, 1697; d. Warwick, 1775; m. Providence Jenckes, b. May 21, 1700; d. Feb. 1, 1777, dau. of Joseph and Catherine (Carpenter) Jenckes; m. Dec. 11, 1723, by William Burton at Scituate, Rhode Island. Lived at Scituate, Rhode Island.

Zebedee received a one-third of the land on which his father lived and owned 1/3 of his father's share of the grist meadow at Shenipsit pond. When Zebedee sold his real and personal estate he settled in Providence.[c]

Children of Zebedee and Providence (Jenckes) Hopkins:

i. Ezekiel (4), b. Dec. 1725, d. Dec. 1771; m. May 30, 1751, William Hopkins, b. Feb. 25, 1726, d.
ii. Susanna (4), b. Oct. 3, 1727, d. ; m. Peleg Arnold, b. , d. Dec. 1795
iii. Deborah (4), b. 1730, d. 1757
iv. Zebedee (4), b. Nov. 5, 1737, d. Dec. 1, 1813; m. (1) Jul. 9, 1756 in Providence, Elizabeth Hall, b. March 6, 1737; m. (2) Mary (Carlton) Lander

---

[a] Narragansett Historical Register, V 7, p.

[b] Genealogical Notes, p. 325.

[c] Ibid., p. 151.

11 - Elisha[3] Hopkins, ninth child of Thomas[2], (Thomas[1]) and Mary (Smith) Hopkins, b. , d. ; m. July 13, 1722, Mercy Waide by Thomas Olney. They first lived in Scituate, later settling in Glocester, Rhode Island. He served one year, 1738, on the Town Council.

Child of Elisha and Mercy (Waide) Hopkins:

23 - i. Elisha[4], b. abt. 1724

12 - Amos[3] Hopkins, tenth child of Thomas[2], (Thomas[1]) and Mary (Smith) Hopkins, b. , d. 1769; m. October 29, 1726/7, Sarah Smith by Richard Waterman, b. d. , daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Hawkins) Smith.[a]

Joseph Smith was a grandson of William Wickenden, an organizer and one of the early ministers of the first Baptist Church in Providence.

Amos[3] with his family lived in Scituate and Providence, Rhode Island across the Black River from the land his father had left to him and his unmarried brother, Jeremiah. Amos[3] was one of the organizers of the town of Scituate in 1731 and was a member of the Town Council for seven years. In 1753, he sold his land inherited from his father and removed to Providence where he bought 92 acres. The deed is recorded in the Book of Deeds, Providence, Vol. XIII, p. 205. He sold this land in 1756 to Esseck Hopkins for 1000 pounds. This deed is recorded in Vol. XV, p. 119. The house on land served as the Commodore's home until he died in 1802 and was occupied by his descendants for many years. The house was located near Corliss Steam Engine Machine Works in Providence.[b]

Amos[3], with his younger brother Jeremiah[3] who died unmarried were named as legatees of their father's will as follows:

> I give to my two sons Amos and Jeremiah equally to them all my undivided lands on the west side of Seven Mile Line all of which donations of land and commonage, I gove to my two sons Amos and Jeremiah Hopkins to them their heirs or assigns forever in Fee Simple.

Amos[3] and his brother Jeremiah[3] were at Scituate at the time of its organization as a town in 1731. Amos, after the death of his brother Jeremiah continued to live in Scituate until 1753 serving as a member of the Town Council for seven years until he removed to Providence in that or the preceding year.

---

[a] VRRI, Vol. 2, p. 95.

[b] Narragansett Historical Register, Vol. 7, pp. 152-3.

Children of Amos[3] and Sarah (Smith Hopkins:

i. Amos (4), b. abt. 1731, d. abt. 1770 at sea; m. Jan. 18, 1761, Sarah Smith, daughter of Jeremiah and Ruth Smith[a]

24 - ii. Jeremiah (4), b.

iii. Uriah (4), b. Dec. 26, 1738, d. April 3, 1825; m. Lucy Martha Lanksford, daughter of William and Martha Lanksford, b. July 1745, d. Dec. 5, 1816[b]

Child: Stephen, b. , m. Oct. 19, 1801, Nancy Brownell[c]

Uriah Hopkins appears in the U. S. Census of 1790 in Foster, Rhode Island. At that time he had one son over sixteen, two under sixteen and four daughters.

13 - Icabod[3] Hopkins, second child of [2], (Thomas[1]) and ( ) Hopkins, b. , d. 1730; m. Sarah Cole, b. d. 1726, daughter of Daniel and Maher-shal-lal-hash-baz' (Gorton) Cole. Oyster Bay, New York.

Icabod was the progenetor of the Long Island and Westchester Hopkins Family. Icabod lived, married and raised his family in Oyster Bay, Long Island. His descendants married the sons and daughters of many well-known families of that locality.

Icabod's will was dated 1726, Mar. 17 and proved 1730, Feb. 25. The executors were his son Daniel, brother Thomas Kirby and Thomas Carpenter. "To son Thomas my long gun; son Daniel my small gun. To grandson William, cooper's tools. To four daughters -- Elizabeth, Sarah, Dinah and Ann, legacies.[d]

---

[a]Ibid., p. 154; VRRI, Vol. 12, p. 498, Vol. 21, p. 275.

[b]Ibid.

[c]Ibid., Vol. 2, Providence, p. 95.

[d]Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, p. 327.

Children of Icabod[3] and Sarah (Cole) Hopkins:

i. Thomas (4) of North Castle, Westchester County, New York; m. 1738, Margaret

25 - ii. Daniel (4), m. Amey Weeks, b. , d. 1763.

iii. Elizabeth (4), m. 1734, Benjamin Birdsdall of Rye, New York.

iv. Sarah (4), b. 1719; m. 1736, Michael Hodge; she d. 1815.

v. Dinah (4), m. Nehemiah Merritt.

vi. Ann (4), no record.

14 - William[4] Hopkins, first child of William[3] Hopkins, (William[2] Thomas[1]) and Ruth (Wilkinson) Hopkins; b. about 1705, d. Feb. 17, 1743/4
m. Abby Curtis, b. , d. .

William Hopkins[3] manifested early in life a predilection for the sea and became an expert sea captain. In point of intellect and talent he is said to have been superior to his brothers Stephen or Enoch, and was one of the most promising young men in the colony. Had he lived in the days of the Revolution, he would have made his mark in National affairs but he died quite a young man.

The following is related of him. At the age of about eighteen he was in London, as a mate or master of a ship when a mob raised, in consequence of a public offender taking refuge in the King's palace, and the avowed determination of the King to protect the refugee. The excitement was great, and the passions of the crowd were raised to the highest pitch. Cries of "Down with the palace," "Down with the King," were shouted from a thousand angry ruffians. With sledges, axes, and iron bars they commenced the work of demolition.

William, seeing their determination to kill the King, placed himself at the head of an armed body of marines and sailors, and being joined by a multitude of loyal citizens, dispersed the mob, for which service the King invited him to make his palace his abode during his stay in London. Accepting the invitation, William was the recipient of many royal favors, among other things, a Colonel's commission, which he sold on leaving London for $900.00. He also received a court suit, richly embroidered in gold braid, which he always wore on entering port.

He made several voyages after this, often going to London, and was always well received by the King.

On one occasion, he with several other Americans, was presented to

the Queen of England. The most of them bowed very reverently and kissed her hand, but our gallant commander stood very erect and gave her a kiss of very great respect upon the cheek, which the Queen received with a smile of approval.

William was a military man with the rank of Colonel. June 15, 1739 he was given the command of a vessel, and authorized to raise troops and send out vessels of war to redress seizures and depredations in the West Indies by the Spaniards. When fully prepared and ready to sail, he received orders to disband, etc., satisfactory arrangements having been made by His Majesty and the reigning sovereign of Spain.

In the year of 1743, while coming into the port of Providence, he captured a Dutch ship, there having been some difficulty existing which occasioned the attack. For this he received a vote of censure from the British authorities. He died the following year, aged 38 years.

Children of William[4] and Abby (Curtis) Hopkins:

26 - i. Christopher (5)
ii. Son (name unknown)

15 - Stephen[4] Hopkins, second child of William[3] Hopkins (William[2], Thomas[1]) and Ruth (Wilkinson) Hopkins, b. March 7, 1707, Providence, Rhode Island, d. July 13, 1785[a] at Providence, Rhode Island; Oct. 9, 1726, Sara Scott by William Jenckes, Justice,[b] b. June 24, 1707, d. Sept. 9, 1753, daughter of Major Sylvanus and Johanna (Jenckes) Scott (John[2], Richard[1]); m(2) wid. Anna (Arnold) Smith, daughter of Benedict Arnold (not the traitor).

Stephen Hopkins[4] was the most distinguished man of his generation. Rhode Island has never produced a man of more native ability, nor a

---

[a] Ancestry of Thirty-three Rhode Islanders.

[b] VRRI, Vol. 2, Providence, p. 95.

greater statesman. He was governor of the State nine years, chancellor of Rhode Island College twenty-one years, and he held at one and the same time the following offices: member of Assembly, delegate to Congress, and Chief Justice of Rhode Island. He was designated as Hon. Stephen Hopkins.

He was a member of the committee of the Continental Congress which drew up and reported the Articles of Confederation. He can be distinguished among the signers of the Declaration of Independence as the only one wearing a hat. Being a member of the Society of Friends, he manumitted (freed) his slaves and secured the passage of a law by the Rhode Island Legislature prohibiting the importation of slaves into the colony. He commenced the "History of Rhode Island Colonies and Providence Plantations" but it was never completed. His remains were interred in the North Providence cemetery and the State erected a "monument to his memory."

Children of Stephen[4] and Sara (Scott) Hopkins:

27 – i. Rufus (5), b. Feb. 10, 1726/7, d. in Scituate.
ii. John (5), b. Nov. 6, 1728, d. July 20, 1753 of small pox at St. Andero, Spain, while in his father's employment; m. Catherine Turpin.
iii. Ruth (5), b. Oct. 11, 1731, d. while young.
iv. Lydia, b. Jun 6, 1732/3 m. June 5, 1763 in Providence and left a large family.
v. Sylvanus (5). Commander of vessel shipwrecked. He was murdered at the age of 18 yrs., 5 mos., 23 da. Killed by Indians, Cape Breton Island.
vi. Simeon (5) died at age 7/8.
vii. George (5) b. , d. 1775. Lost at sea with vessel he commanded. m. Ruth Smith, b. , d. March 24, 1812 in her 62nd year.

Rufus, John, Sylvanus, and George Hopkins were sea captains. Sylvanus was shipwrecked on Cape Breton and while there was surprised by Indians and

massacred. George sailed from the port of Providence and nothing has ever been heard of him since. Lydia (6) married in Providence, Rhode Island left a large family. Ruth and Simeon died while still young.

16 - Esek[4] Hopkins, third child of William[3] Hopkins, (William[2], Thomas[1]) and Ruth Wilkinson, b. April 16, 1718 in Scituate, Rhode Island, d. Feb. 26, 1802; m. Nov. 28, 1741, Desire Burroughs (Burrows) at Newport, Rhode Island by Reverend Nicholas Eyres.

Esek was a sea captain for several years. He was a public spirited patriotic citizen and became active and zealous in the struggle for American independence. Under a commission of Brigadier-General from Governor Cook of Rhode Island, he recruited and organized five companies for the protection of the colony. Soon after this, on December 22, 1775, he received a commission from the Continental Congress as Commander-in-Chief of the Navy, thus becoming the first American commodore. After a successful and honorable service of over two years, during which he distinguished himself on several occasions for skill and daring, he was deprived of his commission through the sectional jealousies of Congress. He was the first to unfurl the American flag on the sea. He was afterward sent several times as a member to the State Legislature, and filled other public offices, with honor to himself and credit to the State.

Esek was buried in North Providence about a third of a mile northerly from his residence. Sometime before his death, he had given North Providence the land for the cemetery in which he was buried.

His son, John B. Hopkins[5] was captain of the United States ships, Cabot and Warren, in the fleet under his father and distinguished himself for bravery in action, being wounded during one engagement. The son participated in the "Gaspee" affair.

Children of Ezek[4] and Desire (Burroughs) Hopkins:[a]

i. John B. (5), b. Aug. 25, 1742, d. Dec. 6, 1796. On tax list of Providence 1787. Sarah, his widow, d. Dec. 8, 1824, aged 82 yrs.
ii. Heart (5), b. Sept. 1, 1744
iii. Abigail (5), b. Oct. 25, 1746, d. Apr. 25, 1821; m. Joseph Hawkins
iv. Samuel (5), b. Feb. 19, 1750, d. Sept. 22, 1750
v. Amey (5), b. Jan. 26, 1751
vi. Stephen (5), b. March 6, 1753, d. Jan. 25, 1782
vii. Susannah (5), b. May 10, 1756, d. March 5, 1830 m. Jonathan Maxcey, D. D., president of Bunn University, Union College, New York and Columbia College, South Carolina
viii. Ezek (5), b. June 21, 1758

Note; First four born in Newport, others in Providence.

17 - Reuben[4] Hopkins, fifth child of Thomas[3] Hopkins (Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Elizabeth ( ), b. July 1, 1717, d. ; m. November 25, 1742 at Scituate, Rhode Island, Catherine Hopkins, by Jeremiah Angell. Justice

Children of Reuben and Catherine (Hopkins) Hopkins

i. Hanan (5), b. Mar. 1, 1743/4/ m. Rhoda, d. Jan. 1820 at Foster in her 74th year.[b]

Children.

a. Jenckes (6), b. Jan. 24, 1767
b. Nathan (6), b. May 21, 1769

ii. Ruth (5), b. Nov. 12, 1745
iii. Abel (5), b. April 1748, d. ; m. Rebecca

Children:

a. Otis (6), b. Feb. 28, 1810
b. Betsy Ann (6), b. Sept. 2, 1811; m. Jonathan Wood, 2nd, April 30, 1827

iv. Reuben
v. Paul (5), b. Aug. 21, 1753
vi. Katherine (5), b. Feb. 1, 1756
vii. Chana (5), b. June 19, 1758

18 - Timothy Hopkins[4], tenth child of Thomas[3] Hopkins (Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Elizabeth ( ) Hopkins, b. July 25, 1725, d. Apr. 11, 1812; m. Penelope[c], Preelove[d] or Lillie[e] Hinds or Summers[f].

---

[a] Israel Wilkinson, p. 85; VRRI, Vol. 2, p. 228.
[b] Rhode Island American of Jan. 23, 1820.
[c] Biographical Record of the Leading Men of Connecticut, p. 297.
[d] N.H.R., Vol. 7, p. 145.
[e] Ibid.
[f] Representative Men and Old Families, Vol. I, p. 668.

Children of Timothy (4) and Lillis (Hinds) Hopkins:

i. Jonathan (5), b. Sept. 2, 1747
ii. Phoebe (5), b. Apr. 21, 1749; m. Wm. Fowler, May 12, 1765
28 - iii. Timothy (5), b. Aug. 1751
iv. Zeviah (5), b.
29 - v. Thomas (5), b.
vi. Freelove (5), b. Note this name. Cf with her mother's name.
vii. Amey (5), b. June 3, 1778

19 - Jabez[a] (Jabesh or Jabish)[4] Hopkins, son of William[3] (Thomas[2] and Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Deborah Allen, b. July 15, 1713 at the homestead of his father and grandfather in the town of Lincoln, d. July 1, 1799 probably at Glocester where he lived in 1772; m. Bethia , b. March 6, 1715, d. Mar. 15, 1781.

Jabez Hopkins participated in one of the infant industries of Rhode Island. He made among other iron articles tobacco pipes of iron. His uncle or cousin Ezekiel made swords of excellent quality.

Bishop's History of American Manufacturers speaks in regard to the Hope Furnace, the first in the United States:

> In 1735 Samuel Waldo purchased an ore bed in the town of Scituate and erected there a furnace and foundry on the Pawtuxet River which afterwards became widely known as the Hope Furnace. Cannon for the Navy, large balls, bells and other castings were made there and munitions of war were supplied for the Revolutionary contest. These were the most important works in the State (of Rhode Island) in the last (eighteenth) century.

The ore for the furnace was obtained about four and a half miles distance and made accessible by turning a brook from its channel, thus draining the area. After the war a steam engine was constructed at the furnace under the direction of Joseph Brown of Providence for the purpose of draining the pits.

---

[a] Jabez is the form listed in the Vital Records of Rhode Island and is used by Albert Holbrook in his account of the family in Publications of the Rhode Island Historical Society, Vol. 3 (1895-6), p. 188. Jabesh is used in Notes on the Hopkins Family, R.I.H.R., Vol. 7.

Children of Jabez[3] and Bethia ( ) Hopkins:[a]

i. Deborah (4), b. June 12, 1735
ii. Isaac (4), b. Dec. 23, 1736
iii. Nehemiah (4), b. Mar. 6, 1739. Lived in Scituate in 1774
iv. Phebe (4), b. July 27, 1741
v. Hannah (4), b. Oct. 25, 1743. Lived in Scituate in 1774
vi. Alce (4), b. Sept. 8, 1746
vii. Seth (4), b. Aug. 8, 1748; m. Nov. 22, 1772 by Zebedee Hopkins at Glocester, Mary Darling, daughter of Ebenezer

Child: Seth (5), b. 1773

viii. Thomas (4), b. Nov. 18, 1750

20 - Oziel[4] Hopkins, son of Joseph[3] (Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Bethiah Allen, was b. , d. Feb. 28, 1768; m. Dec. 7, 1744, Martha Rhodes by Jeremiah Angell, Justice at Seaheart.

Child of Oziel[4] and Martha (Rhodes) Hopkins:

i. Martha (5), b. , d. , m. Feb. 28, 1763 by Oliver Westcott, Justice in Scituate, Rhode Island, George Round, son of Round (VRRI, Scituate, page 26).

Child:

Oziel Hopkins (6) Round, m. Anna Olin. Their son, Jonathan Olin (7) Round, was the grandson of George and Martha Round[b] who married in Scituate, Rhode Island. Jonathan Olin Round was the first settler in Hopkins, Michigan, having located on S.W. 1/4 Sec. 26 in 1837. The family arrived that same year. Among other settlers in the same section during 1837-53 were Stephen Vail, Daniel Arnold, Ira Hill and Elisha Griswold,[c] when Hopkins was organized as a township, J. O. Round was elected supervisor.

Children of Jonathan Olin Round:

(i) Robin C. (7), b. July 13, 1831
(ii) Avis Ann (7), b. Nov. 1, 1832; m. W. B. Andrews
(iii) Henry C. (7), b. July 27, 1834
(iv) Oziel H. (7), b. Nov. 25, 1836, d. 1838/9. His was the first death in the township.
(v) Sarah Ann (7), b. Nov. 5, 1838; m. Wm. Kenfield. She was the first child to be born in Hopkins.
(vi) Joseph R. (7), b. Oct. 8, 1840, d. in the Civil War, 1861-65

---

[a] Op. cit., p. 188.

[b] History of Allegan and Barry Counties, Michigan, pp. 250-51.

[c] Ibid., p. 245.

(vii) Amelia S. (7), b. Dec. 26, 1842, d. in 19th year
(viii) Delia E. (7), b. July 1, 1844; m. J. A. Lawrence
(ix) Olive M. (7), b. May 1, 1846; m. Lyman A. Atwater

21 - Son[4] (unidentified) Hopkins, son of Ezekiel[3] (Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Elizabeth was b. , dec.; m.

Child:

30 - Ephraim (5), b.

22 - Nicholas[4] Hopkins, fourth child of Ezekiel[3] Hopkins (Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Elizabeth ; b. , d. ; m. Martha

Children of Nicholas[4] and Martha ( ) Hopkins:

i. Philip (5), b. Sept. 15, 1749. Lived in Scituate in 1774
ii. Waite (5), b. Jan. 14, 1752
iii. Patience (5), b. July 12, 1753
iv. Rhoda (5), b. April 30, 1756
v. Daniel (5), b. June 16, 1758; m. April 19, 1778, Hannah Tanner. Lived in Scituate in 1774
vi. Nicholas (5), b. May 30, 1760
vii. Stephen (5), b. Aug. 3, 1762; m. Lydia Brown of Killingly, Conn., Dec. 22, 1782
viii. William (5), b. July 5, 1765; m. April 17, 1785, Joanna Tanner, daughter of Benjamin Tanner, Justice
ix. Noah (5), b. Dec. 5, 1767; m. Dec. 10, 1789, Mary Harmon, by John Westcott, Justice

23 - Elisha[4] Hopkins of Glocester, son of Elisha[3] (Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Mercy Waide or Wade was born abt. 1724, d. Nov. 13, 1798; m. Martha Cudy, b. abt. 1725, d. Sept. 1815 in Providence.

Children of Elisha[4] and Martha (Cudy) Hopkins:

i. Elisha Jr. (5), b.
31 - ii. Asa (5), b.

24 - Jeremiah[4] Hopkins, second child of Amos[3] Hopkins (Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Mary (Smith) Hopkins, b. , d. 1809; m. Dec. 10, 1769, at Johnston, Rhode Island to Avis Matthewson (Mattison), b. d. , daughter of Daniel Matthewson, by Abraham Belknap, Justice.[a]

---

[a] Rhode Island Vital Records, Vol. 2, Part II (Johnston), p. 10.

Biographical Review--Biographical Sketches of the Leading Citizens of Otsego County, New York, p. 110.

Wm. H. Clemens, p. 35; Narragansett Historical Record, Vol. 7, p. 45.

History of Otsego County, New York, p. 160.

At the time that Jeremiah[4] (Amos[3]) purchased his farm in Windham County, Connecticut he was from Johnston, R. I. according to the deed of record.

While living in Johnston, Rhode Island, he married Avis Matthewson of the same place. The Vital Records of Thompson, Windham County, Connecticut contain a record of the births of the children of Jeremiah Hopkins and his wife Avis.

These two items, with other records of Jeremiah's birth, marriage, and land purchases and sales seem to clearly show that Jeremiah[4] (Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) was a native of Rhode Island and a descendant of Thomas Hopkins of Rhode Island who was born in Yeovil, Somersetshire, England.

Jeremiah[4] Hopkins after his marriage continued to live in Johnston, R. I. He is listed in the 1774 Census of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. At that time he was residing in Johnston. His family consisted besides himself of two sons, Amos and Daniel, under sixteen, two females over sixteen one of whom no doubt was his wife and one girl, Lusine, under sixteen. It is evident that the four children were born in Johnston where the parents were married and lived until they removed to Connecticut.

On May 16, 1776 Jeremiah[4] was granted a deed by Elias Bowker for farm property in what was then Thompson Parish, a part of the Town of Killingly, Windham County, Connecticut, recorded in Killingly Land Records, Vol. 9, Page 156. The five younger sons were born here. After twenty years Jeremiah sold this land to Kingsley. The deed was dated April 5, 1796 and recorded in Thompson, Connecticut Land Records, Vol. 2, page 328.

Jeremiah is listed in the U. S. Census of 1790 as a citizen of the Town of Thompson, Windham County, Connecticut, with a wife, and four boys under sixteen.

Jeremiah[b] sold his farm in Thompson to Joseph Kingsley signing the deed on April 5, 1796. He with his wife and growing family moved from the Town of Thompson, Connecticut by team to Hartwick to become one of the early pioneers of Otsego County, New York.

Goldsbrow Banyan of Albany on the second day of February in 1798 deeded

> . . . to Jeremiah Hopkins a farmer of Otsego County, New York for the sum of one hundred and ten pounds eight shillings all that certain parcel of land in the County of Otsego in the State aforesaid part of Lot Number One in a certain Tract of 21,500 Acres of Land by Letters Patent under the Great Seal of the late Colony of New York bearing date the 22nd Day of April 1765 granted to John Christopher Hartwick and others.[a]

"This parcel of land lay on the west bank of Susquehannah River beginning at a hemlock tree" and containing ninety-two acres of land. The deed was signed by Go. Banyan and was allowed to be recorded by Jern Lansingh."[b]

Jeremiah Hopkins took an active interest in the affairs of the community, beginning his public service when he was chosen one of the pound masters, pathmasters and fence viewers at the first town meeting held March 6, 1804. Jeremiah was particularly interested in education affairs. He helped to establish and strongly supported the Hartwick Seminary and was buried in the old cemetery near by.[c]

---

[a]Extract from deed on file at Court House in Cooperstown, New York, Book B, p. 311.

[b]Ibid.

[c]History of Otsego County, New York (1878), p. 160.

Biographical Review, "Biographical Sketches of the Leading Citizens," Otsego County, New York, p. 110.

On the eleventh day of March 1809, Jeremiah had conveyed by deed his ninety-two-acre farm to Alfred and Darius Hopkins. See reference to Book A. of Deeds, p. 461., Otsego County, New York.

Alfred and Darius his sons were issued Letters of Administration in the Estate of Jeremiah Hopkins, January 2, 1810. (Surrogate's Office, Otsego County, New York.)

Taking into consideration the date of the deed and the date of the letters of administration, Jeremiah died after March 1809 and before the last of that year.

Children of Jeremiah[4] and Avis (Matthewson) Hopkins

i. Amos (5), b. June 5, 1770. No record found.
ii. Dusine (5), b. June 3, 1772, dec. No other record
32 - iii. Daniel (5), b. Jan. 14, 1774
33 - iv. Jeremiah (5), b. April 19, 1776 (a notable date)
34 - v. Alfred (5), b. Jan. 22, 1778
35 - vi. William (5), b. Mar. 12, 1780
36 - vii. Darius (5), b. Jan. 17, 1782
viii. Cyrus (5), b. May 26, 1784; d. April 14, 1783
ix. Charles (5), b. March 14, 1786; d. Oct. 16, 1786

Note: The above list of children was taken from the Vital Statistics of Thompson, Windham County, Connecticut by Harriet Bony, Town Clerk, March 25, 1954.

25 - Daniel[4] Hopkins, second child of Icabod[3] Hopkins ([2], Thomas) and Sarah (Cole) Hopkins, b. , d. 1763; m. Amey Weeks.

Children of Daniel[4] and Amey (Weeks) Hopkins:

37 - i. William (5), m. Rachael Coles
ii. Thomas (5), m. Ann Mudge
iii. Martha (5), m. Benjamin Downing
iv. Hannah (5), m. John Tripp
v. Dinah (5), m. William Cook
vi. Amy (5), m. George Downing
vii. Abigail (5), m. 1734, Joseph Coles, a weaver.
viii. Sarah (5), m. Micah Mudge
ix. Temperance (5), b. 1740, Derick Thorny-Craft
x. Elizabeth (5), m. Caleb Coles
xi. Ann (5), m. John Cromwell
xii. Mary (5), m. David Tilley

26 - Christopher[5] Hopkins, first child of William[4] Hopkins, (William[3], William[2], Thomas[1]) and Abby (Curtis) Hopkins, b. , d. ; m. May 8, 1750, Sarah Jenckes by Jobez Bowen, Justice.

Child of Christopher[5] and Sarah (Jenckes) Hopkins:

i. Daniel (6), b. , d. ; m. Sept. 4, 1774, Susannah Wilkinson by Ezekiel Angell, Elder, daughter of John and Ruth (Angell) Wilsinson of Smithfield, Rhode Island. He was a sea captain and his life was full of adventure.

27 - Rufus[5] Hopkins, first child of Hon. Stephen[4] Hopkins (William[3], William[2], Thomas[1]) and Sara Scott) Hopkins, b. Feb. 10, 1726/7, d. in Scituate; m(2) Sarah Olney, daughter of Captain Joseph Olney, Nov. 11, 1759 at Providence, Rhode Island, by James Angell, Justice.[a] He was a ship owner, master of his own ship, and managing agent of Hope Furnace.

Child of Rufus[5] and Sarah (Olney) Hopkins)

38 - i. Stephen (6), b. Jan. 1, 1762

28 - Timothy[5] Hopkins, third child of Timothy[4] Hopkins, (Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), and Lillis (Hinds or Summers) Hopkins, b. Aug. 1751, d. March 18, 1812; m. March 7, 1781 at Scituate, Rhode Island, Sarah Carver, b. April 25, 1762, d. , daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Hartwell) Carver.[b]

Timothy was a sergeant in Captain Stevens Company, in Colonel Daniel Hitchcock's Regiment of the Army of Observation in 1775.

Children of Timothy[5] and Sarah (Carver) Hopkins:

39 - i. Emory (6), b. Aug. 29, 1783
ii. Lillis (6), b. June 15, 1785, m. Jan. 1, 1807 in Scituate, George Peckham
Children: a. Abner (7),
b. Emory (7), b. July 31, 1810
c. Sarah (7), b. March 5, 1822
40 - iii. Augustus (6), b. June 6, 1792
41 - iv. Carver (6), b. Oct. 26, 1799
v. Eunice (6), b. Aug. 18, 1801; m. Nehemiah Manchester. Lived in Providence, Rhode Island.

29 - Thomas[5] Hopkins, fifth child of Timothy[4] (Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Penelope or Lillis Hinds was born Aug., 1751, dec.; m(1) in Middletown, R. I., Mar. 22, 1771, Phoebe Woodman by Rev. Gardiner Thurston. They lived in Middletown, Rhode Island; m(2) Oct. 21, 1781, Orpah Malavery, dau. of John[n]

---

[a] V.R.R.I., Vol. 2, p. 95.

[b] Commemorative Biographical Record, p. 297; op. cit., Vol. 3, Part III, p. 18.

Children of Thomas and Phebe (Goodman) Hopkins

i. Elizabeth (6), b. Sept. 23, 1771, dec.; m. Benj. Lake
ii. William (6), b. Feb. 25, 1774
iii. Arnold (6), b. July 27, 1778
iv. Isaac (6), b. Feb. 26, 1781
v. Thomas (6), b. Dec. 25, 1785
vi. Mary Ann (6), b.

30 - Ephraim[5] Hopkins son of [4] (Ezekiel[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and was born abt. 1745, m. Jan. 26, 1769 in Scituate, Mehitable Waters

In the Commemorative Biographical Record of Tolland and Windham Counties, Connecticut, (page 515) it is stated that the mother of Melora Whitney was descended from Thomas Hopkins the settler in Providence, Rhode Island through Ezekiel Hopkins.

Children of Ephraim[5] and Mehitable (Waters) Hopkins:

i. Sarah (6), b.
ii. Martha (6), b.
iii. Abigail (6), b.
iv. David Walter (6), b. Mar. 14, 1777
v. Ephraim Jr. (6), b. Mar. 6, 1779; m. Feb. 18, 1798 in Foster by Hezekiah Seamans, Justice, Rebecca Bucklin of Squire
vi. Pardon (6), b.
42 - vii. Mehitable (6), b.
viii. Rebecca (6), b.
ix. Abel (6), b.
x. Arthur (6), b.

Note: The first six were born in Scituate, Mehitable either in Scituate or Foster, the last three in Foster.

31 - Asa[5] Hopkins, son of Elisha[4] of Glocester (Elisha[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and was b.
m. Oct. 13, 1771, Comfort Briggs, daughter of Jonathan of Attleboro by Justice Manning, d. Jan. 13, 1818 at Providence in 67th year

Children of Asa[5] and Comfort (Briggs) Hopkins:

i. Abigail (6), b. Aug. 13, 1773, d. Sept. 19, 1778, Providence
ii. Phebe (6), b. Oct. 29, 1774
iii. Amey (6), b. Jan. 3, 1776
iv. George Washington (6), b. Jan. 3, 1776

All born at Glocester

32 - Daniel[5] Hopkins, child of Jeremiah[4] (Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Avis Matthewson was born Jan. 14, 1774, d. ; m. Jan. 1794, Lucy Reynolds (date and name by Timothy Hopkins, Compiler), b. June 24, 1774 in Killingly, Connecticut, d. Aug. 9, 1857 at Steuben, Pennsylvania. Dates of birth and decease taken from monument in old cemetery near Townville, Pennsylvania.

No record has been found that Daniel[5] Hopkins possessed any land either in Allegany or in Cuttarangus County, New York. He seems to have made no will.

Children of Daniel[5] and Lucy (Reynolds) Hopkins:[a]

43 - i. Thomas (6), b. Feb. 2, 1797

ii. Alexander (6), b. Lived near Townville, no other record

44 - iii. Daniel (6), b. 1803

45 - iv. Jeremiah,"Jerry" (6), b. Oct. 23, 1809

v. Avis (6), b. , dec.; m. E. W. Davis. Lived in Ohio near Lake Erie (Ashtabula?)

vi. Lucy Ann (6), b. , dec.; m. Brown Lived at Centerville, Athens Township, Crawford County, Pennsylvania

vii. Mary (6), b. , dec.; m. Perrham. Lived at Three Oaks, Michigan

Children of Mary[6] Hopkins and Perrham:

a. Merritt (7), b. , d. Three Oaks, Michigan
b. Mary (7), b. ; m. A. P. Davison
c. Martha (7). Lived in Ohio
d. Marion (7). Deceased. No other record
e. Henry (7) , Three Oaks, Michigan. No other record.
f. Margaret (7); m. P. Baldwin, Washington, Pennsylvania
g. Melissa (7). Deceased. No other record
h. Phelena (7), Three Oaks, Michigan. No other record
i. Martin (7). Williamston, Pennsylvania

viii. Lucina (6), b. , dec.; m. Bosworth

All of Daniel[5] Hopkins' children were probably born in Otsego County, New York.

---

[a]From letters of C. C. Hopkins dated October 12, 1905 and of Goffery A. Lyon dated October 10, 1905. Both were great grandsons of Daniel Hopkins.

[b]Date stated in connection with list of Jerry's children by Mrs. C. E. Haines.

33 - Jeremiah[5] Hopkins, fourth child of Jeremiah[4] Hopkins (Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Avis (Matthewson) Hopkins, b. Apr. 19, 1776[a] d. June 1, 1855, age 79; m. Naomi Smith, d. Mar. 12, 1853, age 88 years.[b] The burials were in the family cemetery at Orlando near Ellicottville, New York.

One story is told of him when he was returning from town at night and passing a cemetery he heard strange noises. He declared he never was afraid of any living man and would be d____d if he was afraid of a dead one. He hitched his team and proceeded to bombard the cemetery with rocks. It is said that a man turned up the next morning with a broken leg.

Jeremiah was said to be a soldier in the War of 1812 and was wounded in the knee, at Sackets Harbor. He was a lover of fine horses and was never happier than when he held the reins over a nice pair. Many things have been handed down by tradition denoting his peculiarities, although it is said that he possessed a good stock of integrity.

No record has been found that Jeremiah[5] possessed any land in either Cattaraugus or in Allegany County, New York. He seems to have made no will. He may have lived with his daughter, Betsey or one of his other children after the family settled in Cattaraugus County. All of Jeremiah's children probably were born in the town of Hartwick, Otsego County, New York.

Alfred[5] a brother of Jeremiah[5], in 1821 settled in Allegany County in what is now a part of Wyoming County in the town of Pike. All of Alfred's children were born in Hartwick, before 1820.

---

[a]Vital Records of Thompson, Windham County, Connecticut.

[b]Dates and ages copied from headstones in Orlando cemetery near Ellicottville, New York.

Children of Jeremiah[5] and Naomi (Smith) Hopkins:

46 - i. Betsey (6), b. May 20, 1797
ii. Nelson (6),[a] b.

G. H. Bowen, a great grandson of Jeremiah[5] Hopkins in a letter written Feb. 3, 1906 on stationary of the Rock City Hotel, Little Valley, New York, states that "Jeremiah and Naomi (Smith) Hopkins had six children; viz.: Betsey, my grandmother; Nelson; Cyrus; Almina; Emily and Maryette." Neither a Mark nor an Almon are mentioned. 2021518

47 - iii. Cyrus (6), b. Feb. 12, 1809. (A notable date.)
iv. Almina (6), b.
v. Emily (6), b.
vi. Maryette (6), b. April 13, 1820 in Hartwick, Otsego County, New York, d. March 21, 1900;
m. Butler

It is very probable that all the children were born in Hartwick

34 - Alfred[5] Hopkins, fifth child of Jeremiah[4] Hopkins (Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Avis (Matthewson) Hopkins, b. Jan. 22, 1776, d. Aug. 16, 1827 in Pike; m. Oct. 19, 1803, Huldah Porter, b. Oct. 19, 1783, d. Aug. 19, 1858 in Wiscoy, New York
Huldah Hopkins, wid. of Alfred, m2 Bliss.

According to a letter dated September 22, 1905, by Albert Skiff, a grandson of Alfred, the grandfather remained in company with his brother Darius on the homestead at Hartwick after his father's death. While living there, Alfred married and the birth of all his children took place. On the sixth day of April, 1820, Alfred Hopkins and his wife Huldah deeded to Darius Hopkins the identical parcel of land that Jeremiah the father had purchased in 1798 and conveyed by deed on the eleventh day of March 1809

---

[a]Albert Skiff, a grandson of Alfred[5] Hopkins, stated in a letter written in September 1905 that "Nelson, a son of the old soldier (Jeremiah[5]) at last accounts was living at or near Rushford, New York." However, no trace of Nelson has been found in that area. It is reported by other descendants of Cyrus Hopkins that Nelson went to Michigan. As late as 1954, no trace had been found of him there. Also there is a rumor among them that there were two other brothers--Mark, who went to California, and Almon, who settled in Ohio. No evidence that the last two were sons of Jeremiah.

to Alfred and Darius Hopkins. Alfred and his wife Huldah also deeded eighteen acres of land lying on the west branch of the Susquehannah River and south of the original ninety-two-acre farm. Darius paid one thousand dollars, current money of the United States, for the original farm and the adjoining eighteen acres. Deed recorded June 1st, 1820 in Book AA of Deeds, Otsego County, New York, page 461.

Alfred and Huldah Hopkins moved with eight children by team from Hartwick, Otsego County, New York in 1820 after they sold their right to the homestead. Alfred for one year worked a farm that was owned by a man by the name of Moore, situated west of Wyoming Village, Wyoming County at that time a part of Allegany County. They moved thence to the town of Pike in the same county and bought a farm located between the villages of Pike and Wiscoy, where the family grew to manhood and womanhood.

Children of Alfred[5] and Huldah (Porter) Hopkins:

i. Sarepta (6), b. Oct. 15, 1804, d. 1814
48 - ii. Lorenzo (6), b. May 24, 1806
49 - iii. Amos (6), b. Nov. 26, 1807
50 - iv. Francis Porter (6), b. Jan. 21, 1810
v. Infant son, b. Jan. 3, 1812, died in infancy
51 - vi. Alfred Brock (6), b. March 3, 1813
52 - vii. George Cary (6), b. Aug. 5, 1815
53 - viii. Mary S. (6), b. March 16, 1817
ix Elmira (6), b. Dec. 29, 1818, d. March 26, 1848

35 - William[5] Hopkins, sixth child of Jeremiah[4] (Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Avis Matherson was born Mar. 12, 1780 in Thompson town, Connecticut, dec.; m.

Children of William[5] and ( ) Hopkins:

54 - i. Jeremiah (6), b. d. ; m.
Pittsburgh

Timothy Hopkins in a letter dated Jan. 20, 1906 to W. L. Hopkins, states concerning Mrs. Katherine Pitts Parshall that "she says her father's name was Jeremiah and her grandfather's William." These given names are commonly used in the family. It is assumed that this record is correct. Descendants today can supply little information.

36 - Darius[5] Hopkins, seventh child of Jeremiah[4] Hopkins (Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Avis (Matthewson) Hopkins, b. Jan. 17, 1782, d. 1835; m. Olive Luther, daughter of John Luther, b. in Connecticut, d. 1847, she having reared eight children. (Leading Citizens of Otsego County, New York, p. 110.)

Darius[5] Hopkins bought ten acres of land in the Township of Hartwick adjacent to and west of the Thomas Lot a part of the Goldsbrow Banyar tract. The deed for this parcel was signed May 22, 1820. Book AA of Deeds, Otsego County, New York, page 437.

Darius also "on the first day of November, one thousand eight hundred twenty" bought of "Peter Striker of the town of Richfield, County of Otsego and Jane his wife" for "the sum of two thousand and thirty dollars current money of United States . . . all that certain piece or parcel of land lying and being in the town of Richfield, County of Otsego and State of New York and is known by being a part of Lot No. Eight in Schylers patent . . . containing ninety-nine acres of Land, subject nevertheless to a lease given of the right of way to a Spring of water near the south line to Daniel Hawk."

"Included in the purchase was "also another piece of land containing two acres and five chains in the town of Columbia, County of Herkimer," New York.[a]

Children of Darius[5] and Olive (Luther) Hopkins:

55 - i. Pardon (6), b. May 29, 1817
ii. Varnum (6), b. d. ; unm. Degree, LLD
iii. Delia (6), b. , d. ; m. Stewart.

Five others.

37 - William[5] Hopkins, first child of Daniel[4] Hopkins (Icabod[3], 2, Thomas[1]) and Amey (Weeks) Hopkins, b. , d. ; m. Rachael Coles.

---

[a]Extracts from deeds on file at Cooperstown, Otsego County, New York in Liber 89, page 125.

Children of William[5] and Rachael (Coles) Hopkins:

56 - i. Daniel (6), b.
ii. Phebe (6), m. 1775, David Hopkins of Westchester
iii. Esther (6), m. 1781, Samuel Carpenter
iv. Rachel (6), m. Daniel Cromwell
v. John (6). No record
vi. Amelia (6), m. 1770, Aaron Robbins.

38 - Stephen[6] Hopkins, child of Rufus[5] Hopkins (Stephen[4], William[3], William[2], Thomas[1]) and Sarah Olney, b. Jan. 1, 1762, d. ; m. Jan. 30, 1785 at Providence, Mary, "Polly" Rodman, b. May 14, 1762, d. , daughter of Captain William Rodman, dec. of Rhode Island, by Rev. James Manning.

Children of Stephen[6] and Mary (Rodman) Hopkins:

i. George (7), b. Nov. 21, 1785, d. March 5, 1796.
ii. Rufus (7), b. July 13, 1787, d. Nov. 5, 1787.
iii. Rufus 2nd (7), b. Aug. 15, 1788, drowned in Rio Grand in 29th year, Nov. 9, 1817.
iv. William Rodman (7), b. Feb. 21, 1790, d. June 21, 1790.
v. Lydia (7), b. July 2, 1791, d. Aug. 16, 1791.
vi. Joseph (7), b. July 9, 1792, d. March 9, 1793.
vii. Lydia (7), b. July 9, 1792, d. Nov. 28, 1793.
viii. John Gardner (7), b. Feb. 21, 1794.
ix. Sophia (7), b. July 14, 1796, d. March 11, 1801.
x. Mary Eliza (7), b. Nov. 11, 1796.
xi. George Washington (7), b. Feb. 21, 1800, d. Sept. 24, 1800.
xii. Harriet Amanda (7), b. Oct. 26, 1801.
xiii. Stephen (7), b. April 25, 1803, d. Sept. 12, 1803.

39 - Emory[6] Hopkins, first child of Timothy[5] Hopkins (Timothy[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Sarah Carver, b. Aug. 29, 1783, d. ; m. Betsey Field.[a]

Children of Emory and Betsey (Field) Hopkins:

i. Horatio W. (7), b. Nov. 13, 1806.
ii. Nabby (7), b. Aug. 31, 1808.
iii. Henry [illegible] (7), b. Sept. 4, 1810; m. March 20, 1840 in Gloucester, R. I., Martha Reed, daughter of Theodore

40 - Augustus[6] Hopkins, fourth child of Timothy[5] Hopkins (Timothy[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Sarah Carver, b. June 6, 1792; m.1 Norris; m.2 Hannah Brayton.

Children of Augustus[6] and Hopkins:

i. Nabby P. (7), b. March 13, 1818
ii. Horatio L. (7), b. Feb. 9, 1820
iii. Lemuel S. (7), b. March 6, 1822

---

[a]Commemorative Biographical Record, p. 297.

[b]Ibid.

41 - Carver[6] Hopkins, fifth child of Timothy[5] Hopkins (Timothy[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Sarah Carver, b. Oct. 26, 1799 in Scituate, Rhode Island, d. Dec. 14, 1868; m. Oct. 7, 1823 in Scituate,[a] Abbey F. Manchester, daughter of Israel Manchester, b. Aug. 6, 1805, d. July 30, 1880.[b]

Carver[6] Hopkins lived in Burrillville, Rhode Island. He with his brother Augustus and a nephew Horace engaged in the manufacture of spindles used in the manufacture of cotton goods. This grew into a large business. Later he manufactured cotton goods.

Carver was a Whig in politics and became a Republican when that party was organized, remaining so until the time of his death in 1868. Both he and his wife are buried in the Burrillville Cemetery.

Children of Carver[6] and Abbey (Manchester) Hopkins:

i. Israel F. (7), b. May 13, 1824, d. July 8, 1887; lived in Providence; m. Dec. 9, 1844, Louisa M. Smith of Glocester, she d. Dec. 18, 1905.
ii. Florinda A. (7), b. June 24, 1826; m. April 6, 1843, John A. Field, dec.
iii. Sarah C. (7), b. Oct. 23, 1828; m. Alden F. Field, dec. of Los Angeles, California.
iv. Abby E. (7), b. April 25, 1831; m. Charles T. Place, dec., lived at Danielson, Connecticut.
v. Ann Eliza (7), b. July 14, 1833; lived in old homestead at Burrillville, Rhode Island. Unm.
57 - vi. Timothy Earle (7), b. Dec. 5, 1835
vii. Lillia F. (7), b. May 14, 1838, d. Feb. 4, 1897; m. Dr. Lemuel Hammond of Worcester, Massachusetts

42 - Mehitable[6] Hopkins, daughter of Ephraim[5] ([4], Ezekiel[3], Thomas[2], Thomas) Hopkins and Mahitible Waters was born either in Scituate or Foster, R. I. She married Whitford Whitney.

Child of Mehitable (Hopkins) and Whitford Whitney:

i. Melora (7), b. , dec. (No record found); m. George Milton Morse son of Milton S. and Susanna ( ) Morse.

---

[a]Rhode Island Americans.

[b]Op. cit.

Children of Melora (Hopkins) and Whitford Whitney:[a]

a. Francis Stillman (8), d. in childhood
b. Ida M. (8), b. Oct. 24, 1852; m. June 10, 1875, Chas. N. Fenner, Putnam, Connecticut
c. Augustus Irving (8). b. Dec. 8, 1855; m. Jan. 5, 1878, Annie G. Dyer
   Child: Lila Dyer (9), b. Sept. 14, 1879
d. Stillman F. (8), b. Nov. 23, 1857; m. Nove. 1879, Emma L. Leonard of Putnam
   Children:
      i) Louise Frances (9), b. July 8, 1881
      ii) George Willian (9), b. Aug. 27, 1883
      iii) Ralph Leonard (9), b. Apr. 18, 1889
      iv) Wendall Chapin (9), b. Mar. 25, 1896, d. Mar. 6, 1897
      v) Florence Leonard (9), b. Nov. 27, 1897
e. Milton Shatton (8), b. Oct. 11, 1859; m. Nov. 1879, Elvira H. Busiel
   Child: Ethel (9), b. Dec. 27, 1880
f. George Byron (8), b. Aug. 27, 1861; m. Nov. 1885, Maud L. Alden
g. Harriet Marcella (8), b. Sept. 5, 1863; m. Oct. 17, 1888, Albert Charles Luke, merchant of Putnam
   Children:
      i) Frederick (9), b. Oct. 28, 1889
      ii) Albert Eugene (9), b. Mar. 17, 1894
h. Alice Melora (8), b. May , 1865; m. Oct. 31, 1887 James Eugene Taylor
i. Walter Nelson (8), b. Sept. 1, 1867, d. Nov. 24, 1898 in Pasadena, California
j. Blanche P. (8), b. July 9, 1870; m. July 3, 1892, George A. Vaughn
   Children:
      i) Blanche Melora (9), dec.
      ii) George A. Jr. (9), b. Aug. 27, 1894

43 - Thomas[6] Hopkins, fourth son of Daniel[5] Hopkins (Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Lucy Reynolds, b. , d. Nov. 21, 1853, aged 56 years, 9 months, 10 days. He was a U. S. veteran of the War of 1812. Date and war participation from monument in the old cemetery near Townville, Pennsylvania

Children of Thomas[6] and Hopkins:

i. Margaret, b. , m. Thompson, Holly, Michigan, bef. 1900.
   Children: a. Lester (a physican); Myra Warren, Holly, Michigan
   b. George H., lived in Steubenville, Ohio
   c. Son, resided in Cleveland, Ohio

---

[a]Commemorative Biographical Record, Tolland and Windham Counties, Connecticut, pp. 515-6.

44 - Daniel[6] Hopkins, son of Daniel[5] (Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Lucy Reynolds was born 1803, probably in Otsego Co., New York, d. 1872 at Townville. He first married , daughter of

Children of Daniel[6] and ( ) Hopkins.

58 - i. Miles (7), b. Sept. 3, 1831

ii. Clarinda (7), b. dec. lived near Johnstown, Pennsylvania, before 1900 Mrs. C. E. Haines corresponded with her. See letter dated Feb. 26, 1906.

59 - iii. Giles (7), b. June 6, 1833, d. Oct. 31, 1864; m. Dec. 6, 1856, at Union City, Pennsylvania, Mrs. Serville Witman of Steuben Township, Crawford County, Pennsylvania.

Child: Stephen, b. dec.

iv. Susan (7), b. dec.

Daniel[6] Hopkins married second time, January 7, 1836, Margaret Kingsley a sister of Bishop Calvin Kingsley of the Methodist Episcopal Church. Margaret was born Mar 18, 1818 in Oneida County, New York, the daughter of Oran Kingsley, Jr. Margaret died December 8, 1899 in Townville.

Oran Kingsley, Jr., was a native of Connecticut and his wife was from the northern part of Ireland. Mr. Kingsley was an early pioneer of Ellington, Chautauqua County, New York, having entered lot thirty-four in that town in 1824.

Margaret's brother Calvin Kingsley was a brilliant self-made man, who was connected with Alleganey College from 1839 until his sudden death in 1870. He was elected bishop in the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1864.[a]

Children of Daniel[6] and Margaret (Kingsley) Hopkins:

i. Oren K. (7), b. Nov. 20, 1836, d. m.1 Cornelia Ross; m.2 Helena Ross (sisters)

ii. Janet H. (7), b. July 22, 1840, d. ; m. Charles Winston

60 - iii. Mary E. (7), b. Sept. 26, 1844, d. Sept. 4, 1908

---

[a]History of Chautauqua County, New York, Andrew D. Sing, p. 380.

iv. Caroline (7), b. April 5, 1844, d. 1908;
m. Jerome Drake, b. , d.

v. Helena C. (7), b. Nov. 20, 1847, m. Joseph L. Free. Living at Espyville, Pennsylvania

61 - vi. Orson (7), b. Aug. 21, 1850, d. Feb. 27. 1899;
m. Alice M. Winston

vii. Henretta (7), b. Oct. 9, 1852, d. Oct. 10, 1897;
m. William F. Hawthorne, b. Jan. 31, 1853, d. Nov. 10, 1932,

45 - Jeremiah[6] Hopkins, third child of Daniel[5] Hopkins (Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Lucy Reynolds, b. Oct. 23, 1809, d. July 2, 1878 at Tuscola, Michigan; m. 1832, Roxana Cooley of Hume, Allegany County, New York, b. Aug 6, 1803 in Delaware County, New York d. Apr. 28, 1865 in Tuscola.[a] Jeremiah m.2 ( ) Strocber, wid.

In Liber 1, page 19, Book of Deeds, Tuscola County Records, a deed dated April 16, 1840 was recorded Aug. 16, 1851. By this deed Levi and conveyed eighty acres to Jeremiah Hopkins, being the west half of S.E. 1/4 of Sec. 33, T 11N. R7E. in the Saginaw District of Lands. This was a portion of the land certified to Levi Bond by United States Certificate No. 654, dated Sept. 5, 1838. The consideration was two hundred seventy-five dollars.

Jeremiah apparently settled on his farm sometime between 1845 and 1853, probably after the county was organized in 1850. Further, his fifth daughter was born in 1845 in Portage, New York and his youngest one in 1853 in Tuscola County, Michigan. Since the deed was not recorded until August 1851 the family may have arrived in that year. The matter of recording the deed would be one of the first matters to attend to.

For several years Mr. Hopkins ran a hotel in Tuscola. The building now is the I.O.O.F. Hall in that village.

Mrs. L. D. Haines a daughter of Jeremiah wrote of an incident that occurred when he was a boy. Jeremiah and his cousin Frank played butchers

---

[a]Headstone, Tuscola Cemetery.

Albert O. Skiff writes that at one time Jeremiah lived on the Genesee River near Wiscoy. One child was born in 1845 in Portage.

with his sister's favorite cat. They shut the cat under a chair to fatten and then proceeded to cut the cat's throat, but it got away alive.

Jeremiah was greatly disappointed that he was not able to preserve the Hopkins name. His children were all girls but he named the youngest Frank A. for his favorite cousin, Frank (Francis P., son of Alfred[5]).

Children of "Jerry" and Roxana (Cooley) Hopkins:

62 - i. Charlotte (7), b. Jan. 8, 1833
63 - ii. Roxanna E. (7), b. May 21, 1834
64 - iii. Augusta R. (7), b. July 6, 1837
65 - iv. Merriam C. (7), b. July 16, 1841
v. Almena, b. July 1, 1845 in Portage, Wyoming County, New York, d. Jan. 16, 1864, aged 18 yrs., 6 mos.[a]
vi. Frank A., b. Oct. 30, 1853 in Tuscola County, Michigan, d. July 29, 1866, aged 12 yrs., 3 mos.[b]
The father named this sixth daughter for his favorite cousin, Frank (Francis[6] Porter Hopkins).

46 - Betsey[6] Hopkins, daughter of Jeremiah[5] (Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Naomi Smith, was born May 20, 1797, d. Feb. 3, 1862, aged 64 yrs., 8 mos., 12 days; m. Moses Bowen, b. Feb. 9, 1795, d. Oct. 30, 1880, aged 84 yrs., 8 mos., 21 das. Their farm was at Bowen's Corner, now Orlando about two miles north of Ellicottville.

Children of Betsey (Hopkins) and Moses Bowen:

Surname Bowen:

66 - i. George Washington Grosvenor (7), b. May 27, 1823
67 - ii. Hopkins (7), b. Sept. 4, 1829
iii. Cyrus H. (7), b. Apr. 1, 1834, d. 1919; m1 Amanda Meacham, b. April 1, 1838, d. 1884; m2 Amelia M. Buck, b. 1840, d. 1914

Children (Probably by first marriage):

a. Frank (8), b.
b. Minnie (8), b. m. Law
c. Emma (8), b. m. Burlingame
d. Chauncy (8), b.
e. Howard (8), b.
f. George (8), b.

---

[a]Headstone, Cemetery, Tuscola, Michigan.

[b]Ibid.

iv. Sarah Ann (7), b. m. Joseph Razey

Children (surname Razey):
a. Harlin (8), b.
b. Orpheus (8), b.
c. George (8), b.
d. Nellie (8), b.
e. Ida (8), b.
f. Betsey (8), b.

v. Emily Maria (7), b.
m. Meacham
Children (surname Meacham):
a. Seneth (8), b.
b. Nettie (8), b.
c. Jasie (8), b.
d. Alta (8), b.
e. Lewis f. (8), b.

vi. Moses (7), b. 1843, d. 1920;
m1 Adeline Harvey; m2 Mary Hinman
Children by first marriage:
a. Mary (8), b. , m. Widrig
b. Maude (8), b. , m. Greene

47 - Cyrus[6] Hopkins, son of Jeremiah[5] (Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Naomi Smith was born Feb. 12, 1809, d. March 10, 1874; Cyrus m1 Minerva Blanchard, b. Feb. 11, 1814, probably at Pharsalia Chenango County, New York, b. Dec. 2, 1906 at Franklinville, New York and was buried there. She was a daughter of John D. Blanchard who died Feb. 25, 1875, aged 90 yrs., 8 mos., 8 days, and is buried in the Jefferson Street cemetery, Ellicottville.

Children of Cyrus[6] and Minerva (Blanchard) Hopkins.

i. Mary (7), b. Feb. 15, 1837, d. June 25, 1893; m. James McGuire
68 - ii. Henry D. (7), b. Jan. 15, 1838
iii. Julia E. (7), b. Oct. 8, 1840, d. Nov. 1, 1840
69 - iv. William Alonzo (7), b. Nov. 20, 1841
70 - v. George Grover (7), b. July 26, 1843
vi. James K. (7), b. April 1, 1845, d. Dec. 6, 1845
vii. Frances C. (7), b. Oct. 15, 1847, d. March 25, 1873 at Sunnyside, Virginia; m. Richard ("Dick") Kerr. He was in the Civil War (1861-65), came home after the war, married and returned to live in Virginia.

Richard Kerr at age of 20 was enrolled as a private on July 20 at Franklinville, New York in Captain Harrison Cheney's Company (D) 154th Regiment, New York State Volunteers to serve three years.[a]

---

[a] History of Caturaugus County, New York, p. 129.
New York State Muster in Rolls, Vol. 5, p. 375.

71 - viii. Eleanor M. (7), b. Aug. 11, 1848/9
72 - ix. Helen Elvira (7), b. Aug. 12, 1850, Ellicottville
x. Winfield Scott (7), b. Feb. 12, 1852, d. Jan. 11, 1916; m. Nellie Anna Reynolds, daughter of Nelson Reynolds. W. Scott Hopkins lived on a farm adjoining the Carl Washburn place near Franklinville, Cataraugus County, New York.

Child: Anna (8), b. ; m. Harmon Fish

xi. Charles J. (7), was born April 9, 1854; d. March 1, 1933; m. Adelia Reynolds, daughter of Nelson Reynolds.

Children:

a. Inez (8), b. , d. ; m. dward Lewis
b. Wayne (8), b. , d. ; m.

xii. Sophia D. (7), b. May 17, 1856, d. Oct. 17, 1926; m. July 21, 1872 at Buffalo, New York, Lewis Alger

Children: (Surname Alger)

a. Millie (8), b. m.
b. Charles (8), b. m. Nellie Nichols
c. Walter (8), b. m.
d. Berb (8), b. m.
e. Betsey (8), b. unmarried

All deceased. No other record

48 - Lorenzo[6] Hopkins, second child of Alfred[5] Hopkins (Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Huldah Porter, b. May 24, 1806 in Hartwick, Otsego County, New York, d. May 28, 1858 in Raylton, Ohio; m1 March 29, 1832 at Saltfleet, Canada, Catherine Davise, b. , d. March 23, 1843; . Sept. 13, 1832;
m2 Sept. 29, 1836 at Waterloo, Canada, Harriett Alcinda Daviso, b. March 18, 1818;
m3 Nov. 29, 1852 at Raylton, Ohio, Jane M. Gifford of Wingham, England, b. June 22, 1830, d. May 2, 1900 at Ridgeville, Ohio. Jane Gifford Hopkins, w. of Lorenzo, m2 April 10, 1878, Thoms Deacon.

Lorenzo[6] Hopkins was a school teacher in his early life. Later he became a doctor, practicing at Raylton, Ohio and surrounding country, traveling on horseback and carrying his supplies in saddle bags. The shock caused by the death of his little daughter, Helen Jane, and a sunstroke caused the doctor's death. Helen Jane's clothes caught fire

while she was playing near a bonfire and she was burned to death.

First marriage. No children.

Second marriage. Children of Lorenzo[6] and Harriett Melinda (Davies) Hopkins:

Boy (7), b. Dec. 21, 1842, d. Dec. 1842 at Willoughby, Ohio.
ii. Wilbur Fiske (7), b. Aug. 18, 1844, d. Aug. 8, 1847 at Willoughby, Ohio
73 - iii. Herbert Lorenzo (7), b. June 26, 1845.

Third marriage. Children of Lorenzo[6] and Jane (Gifford) Hopkins:

i. Isaac Francis (7), b. Sept. 1, 1853, d. Feb. 16, 1854.
ii. Helen Jane (7), b. June 15, 1855, d. March 24, 1858 at Rayltor. of burns from a bonfire.
74 - iii. Huldah Elizabeth (7), b. Nov. 5, 1856.
iv. Mary Jane (7), b. Sept. 15, 1858, d. March 23, 1859 at Strongville, Ohio

Note: Two children were born to Jane (Gifford-Hopkins) Deacon:

i. Ella May (7), b. April 7, 1877 at North Ridgeville, Ohio, d. Nov. 11, 1884 at North Ridgeville.
ii. Son d. at birth.

69 - Amos[6] Hopkins, third child of Alfred[5] Hopkins (Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Huldah Porter, b. Nov. 26, 1807 in Hartwick, New York, d. March 27, 1853; m. March 10, 1839, Harriett Louisa Skiff, b. Feb. 22, 1820 in Pike Township, Wyoming County, New York, d. Feb. 26, 1907 in Pike Township.

Amos was a farmer and livestock dealer. His entire lifetime was spent in the town of Pike.

Harriett L. (Skiff) Hopkins was the daughter of Samuel D. and Esther Pride Skiff. Amos and his wife moved from Otsego County, New York in 1813 to a farm three miles southeast of Pike. Harriett Hopkins did her own housework up until within a week of her death. She had lived her whole life on the farm where she died.

Children of Amos[6] and Harriett L. (Skiff) Hopkins:

i. John (7). He was [illegible] Unmarried. Both he and his mother lived, and died on the old Skiff farm where they were born. He was a well informed man in politics and current events.

ii. Huldah (7), b. , d. ; m. Clark; lived at Chicopee, Kansas.
iii. Benjamin J. (7), b. Aug. 24, 1842, d. ; m. Child: Arthur J., b. June 9, 1877 in Pittsburgh, Kansas.

50 - Francis[6] Porter Hopkins, fourth child of Alfred[5] Hopkins (Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Huldah Porter, b. Jan. 21, 1810 in Hartwick, New York, d. Nov. 13, 1895 in Girard Township; m. in Pike Township, Wyoming County, New York, April 10, 1834, Lucy Ann Robertson (2),[1] b. Feb. 25, 1811 in Walton Township, Delaware County, New York, d. Oct. 1, 1889 in Girard Township, Erie County, Pennsylvania, daughter of Deborah (Barlow) and Wheeler Robertson.

Francis P. Hopkins on December 29, 1835 bought of Wilhelm Willink, et al seventy-two acres of land being situated in the Northwestern part of Lot number Nine in Township number Seven, Range One, Alleganey, New York. The consideration was $149.40. The deed was recorded July 13, 1836 in the Alleganey County Records Liber O of Deeds, page 345. In 1840/1 the northern portion of Alleganey County was made a part of Wyoming County when it was formed. Township number seven became the Town(ship) of Pike.

Francis purchased the farm about eight months after his marriage. It was located not far from his father's and only a short distance from that of his wife's father, Wheeler Robertson. Here three of the children of Francis and Lucy Ann were born.

Francis P. Hopkins and his wife conveyed the seventy-two acres in Lot 9, now in the Town of Pike by deed on Feb. 21, 1848 to Amos and George G. Hopkins two of his brothers, for the consideration of six-hundred sixty-eight dollars. The deed was recorded April 10, 1848 in Book 13 of Deeds, page 66, Wyoming County, New York.

---

[1]Lucy Ann Robertson was the daughter of Wheeler and Deborah (Barlow) Robertson and the granddaughter of Jonathan and Plain (Rogers) Barlow. See George Barlow, Family Genealogy of Jonathan Barlow and Plain Rogers (New York: George Barlow, 1891).

In the first half of the nineteenth century, associations were formed in the United States on the basis of the Fourierite system of society. Fourier was a Frenchman who advocated the organization of economic units of about 1600 people who would live in communities. The work would be divided among the people according to their natural inclinations. Fourier did not advocate doing away with capitalism nor the family entirely. Basicly Fourier's ideal was a systematically arranged agricultural society.

A colony was formed in Texas. Albert Brisbane and Horace Greely were largely influential in the sudden and wide development in United States. Brook Farm made up largely of literary people in Massachusetts was for a time Fourierist. It proved successful for a number of years.

In 1844/5 an association based on the Fourier system of community labor and interest was formed at Mixmill, now Wiscoy, not far from Pike and in the neighborhood where a number of the Hopkins family had established their farm homes. This like all other experiments of the kind except the Shakers, the Ebeneezer society of Erie County and the Oneida Community proved a failure and speedily collapsed in 1846, involving many of its members in financial ruin.

Eleazer and Elijah Bliss were leaders in the Mixville Association. See History of Allegheny County, New York, page 312; James Truslow Adams, Dictionary of American History, Scribners, pages 316-7.

The compiler's mother once told him that her father Francis H. Hopkins would not have moved to Pennsylvania if he had not had to pay so much money into the Mixville Association. At any rate, he sold his farm in the town of Pike to his brothers and moved to Girard, Pennsylvania in 1848.

Zurtel Lewis Jr. conveyed by deed dated April 28, 1848 to Francis P. Hopkins one acre and one-hundred perches (rods) of land situated in the Township of Girard, County of Erie, Pennsylvania. The consideration was $350. The deed is recorded September 10, 1851 in Deed Book V. page 525. This lot was located near the intersection of Hathaway and Lake Streets, within the present limits of Girard Burrough.

A sister and a brother of Lucy Ann, Fanny wife of Silas Webster and John Robertson, had preceded the Hopkins family to Girard Township. George Barlow an uncle in 1835 had located in Girard Township on the Lake Road. John Robertson bought a farm of rich black walnut land on the Ridge Road west of Girard in 1847. The present owner of that portion of the farm south of the Lake Road is a grandson.

Jonathan Robertson another brother of Lucy Ann purchased on the thirty-first of August, 1849 - Erie County, Pennsylvania Deed Book V, p. 312 - about a hundred acres of land on the Lake Road from the estate of Thomas Gray, deceased. There was a house on the farm into which the family of Mr. Hopkins subsequently moved. They presumably worked the farm on shares. Jonathan living with them until his marriage in October 1857.

For a consideration of thirteen hundred dollars, Jonathan P. Robertson on April 5, 1860 conveyed fifty acres and ninety seven rods of his original purchase to F. P. Hopkins. See Erie County Pennsylvania Deed Book 12, p. 24. The deed is signed by J. P. Robertson and Sarah E. Robertson. This land is a part of a tract of land surveyed on a warrant in the name of Sarah Hazelton and

patented to the Pennsylvania Population Company.

Francis (Frank) was a farmer all his life but also worked at his trade of carpenter and millwright. The country side in Girard Township was spotted with saw mills and barns that he had built, some of which are still standing in 1950. When he was over eighty years old, he laid out and helped frame a barn for his son-in-law, Harris D. Kepler. The bank barn on the old homestead on the Lake Road near North Girard was torn down, moved and re-assembled on the Ridge Road, just east of Fairview, Pennsylvania.

Sometimes the jobs were a long way from home as at Sherman's Mill, from which he would walk home, a distance of five or six miles, often carrying his box of tools on his back.

Francis was a man over six feet tall with a strong, erect body. His daughter has told of his being able to crack hickory nuts between his teeth. When a young man, he made a trip down the Mississippi as a boat hand.

Mr. Hopkins was a man of integrity and was held in high esteem by his friends and neighbors. He did not use liquor neither did his children; neither he nor any of his boys smoked. In his later years he supported the Prohibition ticket. He attended the Miles Grove, now North Girard, Methodist Episcopal, now Methodist Church for many years and always read The Christian Advocate, the subscription being

continued in turn by his daughter, her daughter, and in 1950 by his grandson, F. Roy Kepler, the compiler.

Francis Hopkins married Lucy Ann Robertson at the infare (an old term for reception) for her brother, John Robertson and his wife who had been married the day before. Someone remarked, "Why don't you and Lucy Ann get married?" Both agreed and they were married then and there. Francis and Lucy Ann celebrated their golden wedding anniversary as did four of their children and two of their grandchildren.

At the time of their fiftieth wedding anniversary, the five children of the couple were all living in Girard Township within a radius of a mile of the old homestead. There were eleven grandchildren and but one, the little daughter of Alfred, was taken by death in all the fifty years.

Lucy Ann had a good common school education and was well trained in the work of the household and in the skills of carding, spinning, dyeing, and weaving. See the Barlow Robertson Genealogy.

Children of Francis[6] P. and Lucy Ann (Robertson) Hopkins:

75 - i. Alfred Americus (7), b. March 9, 1835.
76 - ii. William Henry Harrison (7), b. April 2, 1838.
77 - iii. Louisa Catharine (7), b. Dec. 27, 1843.
78 - iv. Frank (7), b. May 4, 1853.
79 - v. Julia (7), b. Dec. 25, 1854.

51 - Alfred[6] Brock Hopkins, sixth child of Alfred[5] Hopkins (Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Huldah Porter, b. March 3, 1813 in Hartwick, Otsego County, New York, d. April 14, 1891, Rockford, Illinois; m. July 9, 1840 in Ulsecy, New York, Anna M. Ivers, b. 1862, d. Jan. 2, 1901, aged 99 years.

The records in the County Clerk's Office of Allegheny County, New York and abstracted by the abstract clerk of the County Clerk show:

In 1841 Chas. S. Clute and wife conveyed a parcel of land situated in the Town of Hume, Allegany County, New York, on lot #23 to Alfred B. Hopkins and Micajah P. Skiff.

In 1844 the said Alfred Hopkins and Micajah P. Skiff and wives conveyed said land to Luther Couch, Edward Thomas, and Francis Green. In 1845 said Count, Thomas and Green conveyed same land to Alfred B. Hopkins. In 1861 Alfred Hopkins and wife conveyed said land to Laura W. Myers. In 1871 said Laura Myers conveyed said land to Anna Maria Hopkins, and in 1873 Anna Maria Hopkins conveyed the same land to Shepard Leach.

Alfred B.[6] Hopkins while living in Wiscoy, New York kept the general store, was justice of the peace and postmaster. He was known as Squire Hopkins. He removed to a farm in Winnebago County, Illinois in 1873 where he remained for a period of approximately ten years. Upon retirement he spent the remainder of his days in Rockford, where his sons were established in business.

Children of Alfred B.[6] and Anna M. (Myers) Hopkins:

(0) - i. Laura E. (7), b. Sept. 18, 1841.
(1) - ii. Theodore Francis (7), b. 1846.
(2) - iii. George (7), b. April 10, 1858

52 - George[6] Gary Hopkins, seventh child of Alfred[5] Hopkins (Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Huldah Porter, b. Aug. 5, 1815 in Pike Township, Wyoming County, New York, d. Oct. 24, 1880 at Hume, New York; m.1 Ruth Howard, b. , d. Aug. 30, 1846; m.2 Sept. 9, 1849, Julia Ann Mather, b. , d. .

Children of George Gary[6] and Julia Mather) Hopkins:

i. Mary Frances (7), b. April 27, 1851, d. ;
m. John L. Phillips, March 14, 1872.
Child: Ray Phillips (8), b. abt. 1875. Letter returned.

- Mary Sarepta[6] Hopkins, eighth child of Alfred[5] Hopkins (Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Huldah Porter, b. March 16, 1817 in Pike Township, Wyoming County, New York, d. 1892 in Geneseo, Livingston County, New York; m. April 16, 1835, Micajah P. Skiff, brother of Harriett Skiff Hopkins, wife of Amos. Micajah and Mary Skiff celebrated their golden wedding at which a large gathering was present including their four children and their brother Francis P. Hopkins and wife.

Mr. Skiff came with his father B. Skiff to Pike in August 1816. In the Spring of 1878 he retired from a prosperous mercantile business being succeeded by his sons Albert and Samuel. Mr. Skiff was justice of peace, town clerk, collector, and held other positions of trust and responsibility. He was the son of Joseph and Elizabeth Skiff, descendants of Puritans. His grandfather was a Revolutionary War soldier.[a]

Children of Mary S.[6] Hopkins and Micajah Skiff:

i. Albert (7), b. in Pike, New York; m. Lesie
No children.
ii. Myra (7), b. in Pike; m. , Wallace Mason.
No children.
iii. Samuel b. in Pike; m.
iv. George (7), b. in Pike. Unmarried. A physician in New York City.

54 - Jeremiah[6] Hopkins, son of William[5] (Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and was born d. ; m. daughter of

Children of Jeremiah[6] and ( ) Hopkins:[b]

i. Orville (7), b. , d. ; m. Elvira North, b. , d. , daughter of North
Only child:
a. Fred E. (8), b. July 15, 1867, d. Apr. 14, 1952; m. Helen O. Parshall, b. , d. , daughter of Parshall.
ii. William (7), b. . He went West when a young man and no word has ever been heard of him.
iii. Melissa (7), b. , d. ; unm.
iv. Katherine Pitts (7), b. , d. ;
m. Levi Parshall.
Only child:
a. Fenton (8), b. May 15, 1868, d. May 17, 1928; m. Flora

55 - Pardon[6] Kingsley Hopkins, first child of Darius[5] Hopkins (Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Olive Luther, b. May 29, 1817 in Hartwick, New York, d. ; m. 1850, Caroline Wilber, b. in Warren, Herkimer County, New York, daughter of Esek and Betsey (Schooley) Wilber.

Child of Pardon[6] and Caroline L. (Wilber) Hopkins:
i. Caroline, "Carrie", Louise, b. , d. ;
m. Kent.

---

[a]History of Wyoming County, New York (New York: F. L. Beers and Company, 1880).

[b]Data on this family was furnished by Mrs. Harry Parshall, Cooperstown, New York.

Pardon Hopkins was a member of the Presbyterian Church and took an active part in its work. He always took great interest in the progress and welfare of the country and was always actively interested in educational affairs. Mr. Hopkins was rated as one of the most intelligent men of Otsego County and without disparagement to any, it may be said that he is one of the country's best citizens in every respect.[a]

56 - Daniel[6] Hopkins, first child of William[5] Hopkins (Daniel[4], Icabod[3], [2], Thomas[1]) and Amey Locke, b. , d. , m. 1776, Susanna Allison.

Child of Daniel[6] and Susanna (Allison) Hopkins:

83 - i. Daniel (7), b. , d. .

---

[a]See Biographical Review, Otsego County, New York (1893), p. 110.

57 - Timothy[7] Earle Hopkins, sixth child of Carver[6] Hopkins (Timothy[5], Timothy[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Abby Manchester,
b. Dec. 5, 1835, d. , in Burrillville,
m. May 28, 1859, Marcella S. Cook, daughter of James S. Cook of Burrillville.

Timothy[7] Hopkins carried on a general store in Burrillville, R. I., engaged in mercantile pursuits and manufactured cotton and woolen goods in Rhode Island, Connecticut, and Massachusetts. He was treasurer of several and half owner in one corporation engaged in manufacturing woolen goods.

Children of Timothy[7] and Marcella (Cook) Hopkins:

i. Elsie M. (8), b. April 7, 1867, Thompson, Connecticut;
m. Oct. 27, 1892, John L. Young, Portland, Oregon
Child: Elsa, b. Aug. 14, 1902
ii. Earle Carver (8), b. Feb. 8, 1869, Thompson, Connecticut, d. July 24, 1870
iii. Earle Cook (8), b. May 7, 1872, Burrillville; m. March 15, 1898, Clara Louise Bates, Reading, Pennsylvania.
He was an officer of the Pennsylvania Furnace Company,

58 - Miles[7] Hopkins, child of Daniel[6] (Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and , was born Sept. 3, 1831 in New York State, died in 1927 at the age of 96 years. He married Rhoda Bush, b. Dec. 20, 1840 in New York State, d. Sept. 22, 1904 in Pennsylvania. They lived near Stuben corners.

Children of Miles[7] and Rhoda (Bush) Hopkins:

i. Romanzo (8), b. Oct. 1858, d. July 2, 1895
ii. Adda Belle (8), b. Mar. 25, 1860, dec.
iii. Winifred (Winnie) (8), b. June 21, 1862, d. April 30, 1891
iv. Daniel Horatio (8), b. Jan. 27, 1864, d. Sept. 2, 1864
v. Clinton C. (8), b. May 3, 1865, d. Sept. 30, 1953;
m1 Lotta B. , b. 1880, d. 1932.
m2 Alca (Thomas) Hopkins, wid.
84 - vi. Grant (8), b. Oct. 25, 1866, d. Sept. 17, 1918
vii. Luella (8), b. May 3, 1872, d. Sept. 25, 1897
viii. Daniel Orlando (8), b. Aug. 5, 1873, dec.
ix. Miles Oliver (8), b. Mar. 3, 1875
x. Catherine (Kate) (8), b. May 12, 1877
xi. Bertha (8), b. Dec. 12, 1878, dec.
xii. Iana (8), b. May 5, 1884, d. Mar. 9, 1885

59 - Giles[7] Hopkins, third child of Daniel[6] Hopkins (Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos , Thomas , Thomas) and
b. June 6, 1833, d. Oct. 21, 1864; m. Dec. 6, 1856 at Union
Mrs. Serville Witman, b. , dec.

Child: Stephen, b. , dec.

60 - Mary E.[7] Hopkins, daughter of Daniel[6] (Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Margaret E. Kingsley was born Sept. 26, 1842, died Sept. 14, 1908, married George W. Altenburg, son of George and Mary ( ) Altenburg George W. Altenburg was b. , d. Feb. 22, 1899. He was a veteran of the Civil War, having served with Co. C, 169 Rgt., Pennsylvania Volunteers.

Children of Mary E.[7] (Hopkins) and George Altenburg:

i. Nora (8), b. April 3, 1864, d. 1937; unmarried, a retired school teacher

ii. Emma (8), b. July 23, 1865, d. ;
m. Nov. 8, 1891, Charles Bramshall, b. Sept. 1, 1868, d. Nov. 9, 1931. In 1954 she was living in Corry, Pennsylvania, with her daughter Dorothea.

Children (Surname Bramshall):

a. Arthur Lyle (9), b. July 27, 1892; m. Gail Shaner. Living in Oil City, Pennsylvania
b. Lea (9), b. Feb. 26, 1894; m. Aug. 19 4, Thomas B. Brown. Living in Arlington, Virginia
c. Charlotte Hazel (9), b. Oct. 13, 1896, d. Jan. 20, 1936
d. Mary Milon (9), b. March 23, 1898. Living in Spokane, Washington
e. Charles Harold (9), b. Nov. 12, 1900; m. Mildred Mitford. Living in Silver Spring, Maryland
f. Dorothea Lenore (9), b. March 7, 1906; m. Apr. 15, 1938, Bert F. Williams. Living in Corry, Pennsylvania

iii. Lilly (8), b. Jan. 12, 1867, d. Dec. 1949; m. Jan. 1, 1895, A. E. Lehentaler, b. , d. , son of

Child: a. Marjorie (9), married Allin K. Gibson, Pennsylvania State Assemblyman (1954). She died Sept. 25, 1953, leaving four children, surname Gibson:

i) Donald (10), b.
ii) Patricia (10), b. , m. Robert Conway
Child: Nancy (11), b. Aug. 11, 1953
iii) Alfred (10), b. , U. S. service in 1954
iv) Jerry (10), b. , U. S. service in 1954

iv. Corra (8), b. Nov. 3, 1869, d. Jan. 27, 1936; m. Clyde Williams, b. , d.

v. Floyd (8), b. June 10, 1870, d. 1937;
m. Catherine Kohlman, b. 1878, d. 1945

vi. Bert (8), b. July , 1872, d. 1938; m. Harietta Phillips, b. , d. ; daughter of

vii. Arthur (8), b. June 12, 1874, d. 1935;
m. Zoe Vanderwerst, b. ,
d. 1929

Children (Surname Altenberg):

a. Arthur (9), b. ; m.
b. Kermit (9), b.
c. Virginia (9), b.
d. Gail (9), b. Mar. 13, 1928; m. James Courlott

viii. Alta (8), b. Jan. 26, 1876, d. ;
m. Sidney Curry, b. ,

Children (Surname Curry:)

a. Kenneth

Children:

i) Kenneth (10), b. Aug. 2, 1930, m.
ii) Wade (10), b. Jan. 18, 1932
iii) Park (10), b. April 28, 1933

b. Kathryn (9), b. Jan. 9, 1906; m. Radolph Wood
c. Earl (9), b. March 8, 1917; m. Helen Lubasiak
Child: John (10), b. July 18, 1943

85 - ix. Pearl (8), b. May 12, 1880
x. Earl (8), b. April 16, 1885, d. ;
m. Eyla Eddy

61 - Orson[7] Hopkins, son of Daniel[6] (Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Margaret Kingsley his second wife, was born Aug. 31, 1850, d. Feb. 27, 1899; m. Alice M. Winston, b. 1854, d. Living in Rome, Pennsylvania in 1906

Orson[7] Hopkins was a farmer and lumberman of Steuben Township was the youngest son of Daniel and Margaret (Kingsley) Hopkins. He was born Aug. 21, 1850. Daniel and his wife came from Ellington, Chautauqua County, New York in 1838 and settled about two miles from Townville. Orson stayed on the farm while his older brothers and sisters married or left the farm for other reasons until his father Daniel's death in 1872.

Beside farming Orson Hopkins was engaged in the sale of farm implements and in lumbering. In 1872 he married Alice Winston, born 1854, daughter of Horatio and (Minerva) Winston, early settlers in Richmond, Township.

Children of Orson[7] and Minerva (Winston) Hopkins:

i. Grace (8), b. . No record.
ii. Ethel (8), b. 1877, d. 1878.
iii. Earl E. (8), b. 1880, d. 1922
iv. Elsie (8), b. . No record.

62 - Charlotte E.[7] Hopkins, first child of Jeremiah[6] (Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Roxanna Cooley, was born Jan. 8, 1833 at Ellington, Chautauqua County, New York; married April 30, 1857, in Tuscola, Michigan, Lorenzo Dow Haines, born Nov. 8, 1832 in Lewiston, New York. She died Aug. 1927; he on March 22, 1888.

"L. D. Haines dealt in real estate and lumber. He also was a farmer and an energetic business man and had many friends," wrote Charlotte E. Haines, his wife.

Children of Charlotte E. (Hopkins) and Lorenzo Dow Haines:

86 - i. Mena (8), b. Jan. 23, 1863
87 - ii. L. D. (8), b. June 9, 1866
88 - iii. Roy A. (8), b. Jan. 23, 1863

63 - Roxanna E.[7] Hopkins, second child of Jeremiah[6] Hopkins (Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Roxanna Cooley was born May 21, 1834 in Ellington, New York, died Nov. 22, 1895. She married in May 1856, Daniel W. Harrison, a farmer of Tuscola County, Michigan.

Children of Roxanna E. (Hopkins) and Daniel W. Harrison:

i. Horace (8), b. , d. ; m. Frances
No children.

Horace at one time was a druggist. In 1913 he was cashier of the Savings Bank at Vassar, Michigan

ii. Myrtle (8), b. 1864, d. 1938; m. Dr. F. D. DeValley, born 1857, d. 1915. No children.
iii. Elizabeth (8), b. March 29, 1873, d. Nov. 12, 1940; m. July 21, 1903, Bradford P. Miller, b. July 3, 1868 No children. Res. (1952): Vassar, Michigan.

64 - Augusta R.[7] Hopkins, third child of Jeremiah[6] Hopkins (Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Roxanna Cooley was born July 6, 1837 in Ellington, New York; deceased. She married Dec. 15, 1858 at Tuscola, Michigan, Samuel W. Lamson, a fine well-to-do man. The Lamsons moved to South Dakota many years ago. He probably died in 1906.

Children of Augusta R.[7] (Hopkins) and S. W. Lamson:

i. Mollie (8), b. , m. Bert Stuart Faye. A daughter married John Stader, a minister residing in New Jersey.
ii. Newton (8), b. , m.
They had two sons and two daughters one of whom Gladys (Mrs. A. W. Lamm) lives in Chicago City, Minnesota (1952).
iii. Ernest (8), b. . Deceased.
iv. Grow (8), b. . Living in Oregon (1952).

65 - Herriam C.[7] Hopkins was the fourth child of Jeremiah[6] Hopkins (Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Roxanna Cooley, was born July 16, 1841 in Hume, Allegancy County, New York; deceased; married Nov. 1, 1866, E. W. Davis, deceased. They lived in Holton, Kansas at one time. Herriam's latest residence was in Topeka.

Child of Herriam C. (Hopkins) and E. W. Davis:

i. Grant, b. ; m.
Residence in 1952, Texas. He has three daughters.

66 - George Washington Grosvenor[7] Bowen, first child of Betsey[6] Hopkins (Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Moses Bowen was born May 27, 1823 in Otsego County, N. Y., d. June 8, 1908; m1 Feb. 20, 1846 Lucinda Meacham, b. Mar. 26, 1826, d. Dec. 8 ; m2 June 30, 1864 Lydia (Eddy) Harvey, b. Nov. 30, 1836, in Herkimer County, N. Y., d. May 18, 1910, daughter of William Hurd and Sally (Track) Eddy. Sally Track was born in Poland, Herkimer County, N. Y.

Children of George W. G.[7] and Lucinda (Meacham) Bowen (first marriage):

i. George Hamilton (8)
ii. Sarah Maria (8), b. , m. Courter
iii. John Murray (8), b.
iv. Betsey (8), b.
v. William Hurd (8), b.

Children of George W. G.[7] and Lydia (Eddy) Harvey (second marriage):

vi. Fannie (8) ; m. Edmunds
vii. Emily (8) ; m. Fox
viii. Hattie (8) ; m. Bird

39 - ix. Mabel Hurd Eddy (8), m. Ebenezer Comstock
x. Ida (8) m. Sikes
xi. Eddy (8)
xii Bessie (8) ; m. Courter

67 - Hopkins[7] Bowen, second child of Betsey[6] (Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Moses Bowen was born Sept. 4, 1829, d. Jan. 23, 1857; m. Sept. 5, 1852, Susan P. Rhoades, b May 3/4, 1829, d. May 21, 1921, daughter of William Rhoades.

Children of Hopkins[7] and Susan P. (Rhoades) Bowen:

90 - i. Lucerne (8), b. Oct. 22, 1853
ii. George (8), b. March 8, 1856, d. Jan. 8, 1935

68 - Henry D.[7] Hopkins, second child of Cyrus[6] (Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Minerva Blanchard was b. Jan. 24, 1838, d. Nov. 11 1879 aged 41 yrs., 9 mos., 17 das.[a]

---

[a]Date and age taken from headstone in Orlando Cemetery.

He married Betsey Eucena Meacham, b. Oct. 9, 1844, d. April 27, 1922.

Henry Hopkins tried to enlist for service in the Civil War but because of a heart condition was rejected. However, he was hired as a mule driver and drove an ammunition wagon. He was not eligible for a pension.

Children of Henry D.[7] and Betsey E. (Meacham) Hopkins:

i. Emily (8), b. June 6, 1863 at Orlando, d. Oct. 6, 1869, age 6 yrs., 10 mos.

ii. Cyrus H. (8), b. Aug. 24, 1866, d. Dec. 20, 1928; unm. Burial in Orlando Cemetery

iii. Jessie (8), b. Sept. 22, 1873, Foxbrugh, Pa., d. Dec. 5, 1937 at Ellicottville; m. April 6, 1891, Benjamin, son of Chandler and Sarah (Crowe) Chamberlain at West Valley, N. Y.

Children (surname Chamberlain):

a. Florence B. (9), b. March 14, 1892, d. June 12, 1952

b. Cora E. (9), b. Sept. [illegible], 1895. living at Nedrais, New York

iv. Daniel Rice (8), b. Oct. 24, 1879, Foxburgh, Pa.; m. May 22, 1907 at Eldred, Pa., Lulu Payne b. Feb. 18, 1884, daughter of William Payne

Children of Daniel Rice[8] and Lulu (Payne) Hopkins:

i) Lola (9), b. May 23, 1908, d. Sept. 18, 1908
ii) Francis (9), b. June 24, 1909
iii) Lorraine (9), b. Aug. 7, 1910
iv) Myrtle (9), b. July 17, 1912
v) Florence (9), b. Jan. 24, 1914
vi) Lena (9), b. March 20, 1917
vii) Cora (9), b. Dec. 24, 1919

69 - William Alonzo[7] Hopkins, son of Cyrus[6] Hopkins (Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Minerva Blanchard, his father's first wife, was born Nov. 20, 1841 and died June 23, 1914 at Ellicottville, Cataraugus Co., N. Y. He married Nov. 23, 1865, Mary Carpenter, daughter of Samuel and Edith (Keyes) Carpenter, born July 29, 1843 at Aurora, New York; died Jan. 7, 1912 at Ellicottville. W. Alonzo lived on Mechanic Street, Ellicottville and was a stone mason and plasterer by trade and an intelligent fellow.

William A. Hopkins was in the Civil War. He enlisted at the age of twenty as a private on May 9, 1861 for two years unless sooner discharged. He was mustered in at Ellicottville, Captain William T. Clarke's Company (I), 37th Regiment, New York Volunteer Militia,

Col. John McGunn in command. He was promoted to corporal in the same company.[a] He was discharged

A quit claim deed dated April 17, 1913 and recorded May 17, 1913 in Liber 233 of Deeds Page 31 at the Court House in Little Valley, Cattaraugus County, New York conveys village lot #24 of Huntley Addition fronting on Mechanic Street, Ellicottville by the grantors, Elmer V. Hopkins; Walter L. Hopkins; Frank L. Hopkins; Edna Hopkins; Nettie Broderick formerly Nettie Hopkins; Alonzo A. Hopkins; Charles A. Hopkins; Mary E. Hopkins and Ralph K. Hopkins, heirs-at-law of Mary M. Hopkins, deceased; Ella Hopkins wife of said Elmer V. Hopkins; and Margaret Hopkins, wife of said Walter L. Hopkins parties of the first part to W. Alonzo Hopkins, father of said first parties.

Children of W Alonzo[7] and (Mary Carpenter) Hopkins:

i. Edward A. (8), b. Aug. 24, 1867, d. July 21, 1868

91 - ii. Elmer V. (8), b. Feb. 23, 1869

92 - iii. Walter L. (8), b. July 28, 1870

iv. Frank L. (8), b. April 25, 1872, d. March 22, 1929; unmarried.

v. Edna (8), b. July 5, 1874, d. Aug. 5, 1945; unmarried. A member of the Methodist Church

vi. Nettie (8), b. Jan. 20, 1877, d. July 13, 1948; m. Aug. 7, 1904 at Great Valley, Joseph Broderick, d. March 3, 1930, son of Timothy and Armenia ( ) Broderick

93 - vii. Alonzo Alvin (8), b. Sept. 13, 1883

viii. Charles A. (8), b. Dec. 22, 1885, m. , Florence Wire, b. Feb. 28, 1882, daughter of and Sarah ( ) Wire
No Children.

ix. Mary E. (8), b. June 25, 1888, unmarried. A teacher in the rural schools of New York for a number of years. She is a member of Ellicottville Methodist Church. She still lives in the old home deeded to her and her older sister Edna who is now deceased.

"A warranty deed dated April 15, 1914 and recorded June 10, 1914 in Liber 240 of Deeds, page 602 conveys the same lands contained in a quit claim deed dated April 17, 1913, by W. Alonzo Hopkins (signed William A. Hopkins) to Mary and Edna Hopkins, grantees."

---

[a] History of Cattaraugus County, New York, p. 129.

New York (State) Adj't. Gen.'s Office Muster-in Rolls, Vol. 1, p. 856.

94 - x, Ralph K. (8), b. April 14, 1892, d. Dec. 5, 1939; married May, 1914, Dora Davis, daughter of Thomas.

70 - George Grover[7] Hopkins, son of Cyrus[6] Hopkins, (Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Minerva Blanchard, was born July 26, 1843, d. Feb. 4, 1889; m. Hermie Great, daughter of Jasper and Marie (Maibie) Great and sister of Esley Great.

George G.[7] Hopkins at age 19 was enrolled as a private on Aug. 28, 1862 at Ellicottville, New York in Captain M. B. Cheney's Company (G) 154th Regiment, New York State Volunteers.[a]

Children of George G.[7] and Hermia (Great) Hopkins:

i. George (8), b.
ii. Nellie (8), b. , dec.; m1 William Van Dekater;
m2 Holts
Children: a. Marie (9), b. ; m. Andrew Draper
b. Florence (9), b. ; m. Baker
iii. Alice (8), b. , dec. ; m. William Franklin

71 - Eleanor[7] M. Hopkins, daughter of Cyrus[6] Hopkins (Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Minerva Blanchard, was born Aug. 11, 1848/9, d. Jan. 18, 1921; m. Feb. 22, 1865, Esley Great, son of Jasper and Marie (Maibie) Great.

Esley Great was a gardener by occupation. At age 24 he enrolled on July 28, 1862 at Ellicottville, by Captain Vedder and mustered-in the following August 2nd, and assigned to Captain M. B. Cheney's Company (G) 154th Regiment, Col. A. G. Rice commanding, for a period of three years or until discharged.[b] He was injured in the side and drew a pension on certificate number 213,995. He was discharged June 11, 1865 near Blandensburg, Maryland.

---

[a]Edited History of Cattaraugus County, New York (Philadelphia: L. H. Everts, 1879), p. 129.

[b]History of Cattaraugus County, New York, p. 129.

Muster-in Rolls of the State of New York, Vol. 5, p. 380.

Children of Eleanor[7] (Hopkins) and Lafey Great.

i., Minard (8), b. Jun 21, 1868, m. Cora Randal.
They are members of the Methodist Church.
ii. Fred (8), b. Dec. 1870, dec.; m. Estelle Snyder
95 - iii. Helen May (8), b. Nov. 20, 1873
96 - iv. Minnie (8), b. Jan. 18, 1875, m. Timothy Fenton
v. Maude (8), b. Nov. 26, 1877; unmarried in 1954
She is a member of the Methodist Church, and in 1954 living with her sister in Ellicottville
97 - vii. Seth (8), b. Jan. 20, 1887; m. Iva Brown
vi. Eugene (8), b. Feb. 18, 1880, d. May 13, 1907; unmarried
viii. Grace (8), b. Aug. 29, 1889; m. Louis Pritz, dec.

72 - Helen Elvira[7] Hopkins, daughter of Cyrus[6] Hopkins (Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Minerva Blanchard, was born Aug. 12, 1850, d. July 6, 1924; m. Melvin Reynolds, b. Jan. 12, 1846, son of Nelson and Mary (McClure) Reynolds.

Nellie (Mrs. Carl D.) Washburn writes regarding her father's ancestry:

My great grandfather (Reynolds) came to this country from Europe, a very young man. No relatives came with him or afterwards. Perhaps he had none when he came. He married and had seven daughters, one son. The son married and had six daughters and two sons. One of these sons was my father (Melvin Reynolds). The other son had one son and for four generations after this there has been only one son in any family of these descendants.

Children of Helen E.[7] (Hopkins) and Melvin Reynolds:

i. Melvin C. (8), b. June 12, 1871, d. June 28, 1875
98 - ii. Nellie A. (8), b. Feb. 24, 1873, m. 1899, Carl Washburn
99 - iii. Grace May (8), b. May 22, 1875, d. Sept. 2, 1928, m. Robert Grimes
iv. Kate (8), b. July 31, 1876, d. Aug. 25, 1951; m. Densmore Phillips
Children of Kate (Reynolds) Densmore
a. Melvin (9), b.
b. Eva (9), b. ; m. Armstrong
v. Scott (8), b. Sept. 2, 1879, d. Sept. 11, 1882
vi. Paul (8), b. Oct. 24, 1881, d. Feb. 6, 1953; m. Myra Van Houter
vii. W. Ross (8), b. April 22, 1884, d. Nov. 3, 1943; m. Lois Sessions
100 - viii. Verlie I. (8), b. Oct. 24, 1887; m. Anna Thomas
ix. Kenneth L. (8), b. Sept. 2, 1890, m. Cecile Thrall
x. Archibald L. (8), Sept. 4, 1892, d. Nov 6, 1918.

During World War I, Archibald was in the Medical Detachment, 312th Engineers. He was taken ill of the "flu" and died of pneumonia in Camp Hospital 39 A.P.O. 735, Lahoche'le, France His remains were buried in

France but afterwards brought here to Franklinville where they are now buried.

73 - Herbert[7] Lorenzo Hopkins, third child of Lorenzo[6] Hopkins (Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Harriet A. Davies, b. June 26, 1845, d. March 23, 1905 at Toledo, Ohio; m. July 10, 1866, at Carey, Ohio, Ella DeWitt, b. , d. Sept. 6, 1919, Toledo, Ohio.

Herbert Lorenzo[7] was paralyzed from his waist down and was an invalid for years.

Children of Herbert Lorenzo[7] and Harriett A. Davies Hopkins:

i. Hattie Bell (8), b. April 15, 1867, d. Feb. 22, 1883 at Carey, Ohio
ii. Herbert Dewitt (8), b. Feb. 28, 1872 at Carey, Ohio. Unmarried.

Herbert Dewitt Hopkins was a government employee in Cuba for many years following the Spanish American War. He returned to Toledo, Ohio to care for his father during a long illness. He also cared for his mother during her years of ill health. While living in Toledo, Dewitt was employed as an accountant in the city's tax office and as an organist in one of the large churches. He was also a fine oil painter, a fine penman, and artistic letterer. Dewitt was last heard of in New York. His present whereabouts are unknown.

74 - Huldah[7] E. Hopkins, third child of Lorenzo[6] Hopkins (Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Jane Gifford, b. Nov. 5, 1856 in Raylton, Ohio, d. June1, 1931 at Elyria, Ohio; m. March 18, 1876 at North Ridgeville, Ohio, Frederick Nelson Lewis, b. June 11, 1851, at Brunswick, Ohio, d. Sept. 21, 1916, at Elyria, Ohio

Frederick N. Lewis was a farmer in his younger days. He also learned the carpenter and joiner's trade at which he worked until ill health made it necessary for him to retire.

Children of Huldah E.[7] (Hopkins) and Frederick N. Lewis:

Surname: Lewis

101 - i. Edith Amelia (8), b. July 19, 1877
102 - ii. Edna Jane (8), b. June 19, 1881
103 - iii. Harvey N. (8), b. May 19, 1883

75 - Alfred[7] Americus Hopkins, first child of Francis[6] P. Hopkins (Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Lucy Ann[3] Robertson,[a] b. March 9, 1835 in Pike Township, Wyoming County, New York, d. April 8, 1915 in North Girard,* Pennsylvania, of tuberculosis; m. Oct. 8, 1860, Alma Engle of Branch County, Michigan, b. Aug. 19, 1838, d. May 9, 1912 in North Girard, Pennsylvania of tuberculosis. She was the daughter of Jonathan and Adelia Engle.

When a young man, Alfred spent some time in company with his brother William in Kansas where they took up land. Alfred afterwards sold his land to Warren Barlow, brother-in-law of his wife. While in Kansas Alfred learned the rudiments of surveying, which he still practiced until late in life. He taught school in Branch County, Michigan where he met his future wife who was one of his pupils.

Most of Alfred's life was spent at farming, with adventures at raising potatoes on a large scale, carrying on a butter and egg business in middle life, and building a creamery. The butter and egg business gave him a large acquaintance throughout the county. Profiting by this wide acquaintanceship, he was elected and served as treasurer of Erie County, Pennsylvania. He also served in the Civil War and was a staunch member of the G.A.R. Post 308 of Girard, Pennsylvania.

Alfred and his wife lived to see their fiftieth wedding anniversary.

Children of Alfred[7] A. and Alma (Engle) Hopkins:

i. Flora (8), b. Dec. 8, 1864 in Girard Township, Erie County, Pennsylvania, d. 1885 of tuberculosis in Girard Township
104 - ii. Lucy A. (8), b. Aug. 25, 1869
iii. Myra (8), b. July 18, 1873, d. July 27, 1873 in Girard Township
iv. Laura (8), died in infancy
v. Theodore (8), died in infancy

76 - William H.[7] Hopkins, second child of Francis[6] P. Hopkins (Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Lucy Ann Robertson,[b] b. April

---

[a] See Barlow, George, Family Genealogy of Jonathan and Barlow Plain Rogers (New York: 1891), and footnote on page

[b] Ibid.

* Now Lake City.

2, 1838 in Pike Township, Wyoming County, New York, d. in North Girard, Pennsylvania of natural causes; m. Oct. 28, 1863 in Girard, Pennsylvania, Henrietta Ladd, b. Oct. 4, 1842 in Schaghticoke, Rensselar County, New York, daughter of Hiram and Mary (Coon) Ladd.

William Henry Harrison Hopkins as a young man was quite active in games and such tricks as turning cart-wheels and hand springs and the like. He had a good common school education. When the Civil War came on and Lincoln asked for volunteers, William enlisted and served with Company C, 111th, Pennsylvania Volunteers. This regiment was in the Battle of Gettysburg where William lost a leg. He was a charter member of Major W. W. Miles Post, G.A.R., serving as commander and also as quartermaster several years.

He served his town and county in various offices, at one time being a member of the Poor Commission of Erie County. He was a Republican in politics and supported all churches.

Even with the handicap of an artificial leg he was able to carry on the work of a small farm. He was quite adept at blacksmithing and at one time forged the iron work for a pair of bob sleds for his brother-in-law.

William and his wife celebrated their golden wedding in 1913 at their home in North Girard, joined by their relatives and friends.

Children of William[7] and Henrietta Ladd Hopkins:

105 - i. Vida May (8), b. Sept. 13, 1864.
106 - ii. Wilbur Ladd (8), b. Jan. 25, 1867
107 - iii. Myra Edna (8), b. May 4, 1875
108 - iv. Mary Eliza (8), b. Feb. 10, 1877
v. Clyde, b. Jan. 15, 1879 in Girard Township, Pennsylvania, d. , 1907
109 - vi. Henrietta (Etta) Viola (8), b. Oct. 6, 1881

77 - Louisa[7] Catherine Hopkins, third child of Francis F.[6] Hopkins (Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Lucy Ann[3] Robertson[a], b. Dec. 27, 1843 in [illegible] Township, Wyoming County,

---

[a]Ibid.

New York, d. March 26, 1920 in North Girard,*Pennsylvania; m. Dec. 27, 1866 in the Francis P. Hopkins homestead in Girard Township, Erie County, Pennsylvania, Pharis[4] D. Kepler, b. Dec. 1, 1843 in Woodcock Township, Crawford County, Pennsylvania, d. Jan. 18, 1933 in Detroit, Michigan, son of Samuel William Kepler & Christina Sherrod of Crawford County, Pennsylvania. Burial of both Louisa and Pharis was in Girard Cemetery.

Louisa Catharine (Hopkins) Kepler was the only daughter of Francis Porter Hopkins and Lucy Ann Robertson. The farm which was midway between Pike and Wiscoy, New York. When a girl about five-and-a-half, Louisa's parents removed to Girard Township, Erie County, Pennsylvania. To make the trip from Pike exciting, Louisa fell in a spring by the roadside and was nearly drowned. They first lived on a small place near the corner of Nathaway and Lake streets in what is now Girard Borrough. Later her father purchased a farm on the Lake Road. This became the family homestead where she and her brothers were reared to womanhood and manhood and to which the children all brought their mates.

Louisa attended the Stark School, a one-room country school on the Lake Road less than a mile from her home. Louisa also attended the Girard Academy for one or more years, living at her Aunt Fanny's, Mrs. Silas Meeker's.

At home young Louisa learned the ordinary duties of a busy farm home -- meals to prepare, fruit to dry, meat after butchering to take care of, butter to make, rags to sew for rag carpets, quilts to piece and quilt, comforters to tie. . . . It was nothing in those days for a whole wagon load of relatives to come unannounced for an all-day visit. It seemed that everyone liked to come to Lucy Ann's (Louisa's mother). There was someone outside the family staying there most of the time. So there was no lack of company and plenty to do. After Louisa's marriage her relatives also liked to come to her home. Her Aunt Eliza

*Lake City since 1954.

Robertson often stayed for weeks at a time helping with the dishes and the sewing. She was an excellent seamstress and could make a shirt in a day. Aunt Eliza was cared for in Louisa's home during her last illness.

Louisa was married on her birthday, December 27, 1866. She wore a deep purple, woolen dress with full skirt and over drape and long sleeves. Her bonnet was of the same material as the dress, with gay flowers under the flare in front. The dress and bonnet were cherished for many years until the house burned. As Louisa's hair was dark and wavy, she must have been a beautiful bride.

During the Civil War when the Union was endangered, Louisa not only saw her brother William but also her beloved go to war. She became a faithful worker for the cause in the various local activities. Later she was one of the prominent members of the Women's Relief Corps, No. 42 of Girard, Pennsylvania. The corps was an auxiliary of the Grand Army of the Republic. After the death of her aunt, Marva A. Neely, Louisa became treasurer of the local corps. This office she held until ill health caused her to relinquish the office. Soon afterward the corps disbanded much to Louisa's displeasure. She said they would never have done so if she had been on her two feet. It can be seen how her children strived to complete every task undertaken by them.

Louisa and Ithuris her husband celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary on December 27, 1916. A fine dinner, prepared by their daughter, Marion, was served at noon to the honored guests and their children and brothers and their wives. Those at the dinner were Louisa and Pharis Kepler, the children -- Charles, Marion, Roy, William and his wife, Elizabeth; two brothers -- Emilie Hopkins, Frank Hopkins with his

wife; Tracey B. Kepler and Frederick C. Kepler with their wives Gertrude and Sarah.

Previously, Louisa's father and mother, an aunt and her husband, and two of her brothers and their wives had celebrated their fifti.th wedding anniversaries. Her husband's grandfather and grandmother also celebrated their golden wedding.

Louisa C. Kepler was a staunch Republican in politics although she never voted in an election. She believed strongly in temperance and was a total abstainer but did not believe in the Prohibition Party. She was a loyal wife, a fond and indulgent mother, and a kind and helpful neighbor. She joined the Methodist Episcopal Church at Fairplain, Pennsylvania afterwards transferring her membership to the North Girard Church in the near-by village, now Lake City, where she remained a member throughout the rest of her life. As long as her health permitted, she gave her untiring efforts to the work of the church and encouraged her children to do so.

Charles E. Kepler, the husband of Louisa C. Hopkins, was raised on a farm and learned to do farm work on his father's and grandfather's farms. His mother died when he was about sixteen. Soon afterwards he was "bound out" to John Haggerty of Girard, Pennsylvania, where he came to live on November 18, 1850. The Haggertys, John and his sister Eliza Ann, treated him as one of the family. Charles was allowed to go to the district school during the winter, allowed the use of a horse to take the girls out, and attended the Methodist Church and Sunday school in Girard.

Although Charles attended school only "about six months," so he said, he could spell and read well and do ordinary sums in arithmetic.

He was a good oral reader and liked to read aloud. He also was well read in the affairs of the day and liked to listen to addresses and campaign talks.

Pharis enlisted in the Army at LeBeauf, Crawford, County, Pennsylvania, December 13, 1863 to serve three years. He was assigned to 150th Pennsylvania Bucktails, Co. I., the same company as his brother Peter. This regiment became a part of the third brigade, third division, fifth corps, Army of the Potomac. At the battle of North Ann River in May 1864, Pharis was wounded in the left hip by a minnie ball, sent to Mt. Pleasant General Hospital at Washington, D. C.; this wound rendering him unfit for further service. He was discharged, December 10, 1864.

Pharis was one of the Kepler boys mentioned by Ida Tarbell and Carl Sandburg in their lives of Abraham Lincoln in connection with the elephant incident. This occurred in the camp of Lincoln's body guard near Mt. Pleasant Hospital.[a]

After their marriage, Pharis and his bride lived on a farm for a year near Saegertown, Pennsylvania. They then removed to Girard Township, Erie County, where they farmed for four years. They were soon to have two children -- Charles, born on the Files Farm, and Marion to be born in the old homestead where the parents had moved. Pharis joined in the farm work on the Hopkins' place. One major job undertaken was the digging of a ditch across the Pettibone and Ward farms to drain a swamp on the farm. This was not an entire success as

---

[a]Carl Sandburg, Abraham Lincoln -- The War Years, Vol. II, p. 211; Ida Tarbell, Life of Abraham Lincoln, Vol. II, p. 174.

as the grandchildren and others for several years enjoyed many hours of ice skating on this swamp.

In 1871 Pharis secured a job at the Girard Depot with the Lake Shore and Michigan Southern Railway, now an integral part of the New York Central. He continued with the Lake Shore nearly thirty years.

During these years he had purchased first a two-acre lot in 1871, built a comfortable nine room house on it, and by 1892 had added eight more acres, and built two barns. This made quite a little farm on which he raised the usual farm crops. For several years, onions were the chief crop. The youngest son of the family paid a good share of his college expenses from the profits derived from raising onions.

After the termination of fourteen years on the rural mail route out of North Girard, Harris devoted all his time to his ten-acre farm until on the night of December 10, 1922, when a disastrous fire destroyed the house and barns with practically all their contents. The origin of the fire was undetermined. The occupants of the house sustained a great shock that took months to overcome. In 1923, Pharis and his daughter Pardon, moved to Detroit into a new house built by his second son. Here Pharis lived contentedly with his daughter until his death in 1933.

Pharis B. Kepler was a charter member of the Major L. M. Miles Post No. 308, Grand Army of the Republic of Girard, Pennsylvania. He served his term in most of the offices. He was one of the last two surviving members when the Post disbanded. He also was a charter member of Northwestern Lodge, No. 162, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of which he was made a life member."

Mr. Kepler was a lifelong Republican and was proud that he had cast his first vote in 1864 for Abraham Lincoln.

Mr. Kepler had worked hard all his life except for the last ten. Up until the last he was in good spirits and met the end of his life with courage. His mind was clear until the very last.

Pharis Kepler was a widely known and respected citizen of North Girard. He had proved himself a hard, conscientious worker, was honest and loyal to his friends and the town in which he spent more than sixty years. He could always borrow money if necessary from the bank or his friends on his signature alone as he had the reputation of meeting his obligations.

Children of Louisa C.[7] (Hopkins) and Pharis D. Kepler:

Surname Kepler

110 - i. Charles Howard (8), b. April , 1868
111 - ii. Marion (8), b. June 12, 1870. Unm.
112 - iii. Frank Roy (8), b. Feb. 13, 1875. Unm.
113 - iv. William Robertson (8), b. Feb. 1, 1886.

78 - Frank[7] Hopkins, fourth child of Francis[6] Hopkins (Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Lucy Ann[3] Robertson, b. May 4, 1853 in the Francis Hopkins homestead, Girard Township, Erie County, Pennsylvania, d. Jan. 7, 1933 in North Girard, Pennsylvania; m. June 16, 1875 in Erie, Pennsylvania, Ruby Taylor, b. Oct. 2, 1856 in Girard Township, d. , 1936, in North Girard, Pennsylvania, daughter of Eleazer and Ann Eliza Taylor. Place of burial of Frank and Ruby Hopkins -- Girard Cemetery.

Frank had a very good common school education. After his marriage he worked as a clerk in the freight [illegible] Girard Station for the Lake Shore and [illegible] [illegible] Railroad [illegible] of several years he [illegible] Company of [illegible]

[a]Ibid.

*Now Lake City.

Eventually he returned to North Girard.

He soon established himself in manufacturing clothes racks and other wooden novelties such as children's cans and swings.

Frank enjoyed his automobile; he was one of the first in the town to have one, and it was a white Steamer. He seldom went out for a ride on business or pleasure without taking someone else with him. Generally the car was full. He came to be known as Uncle Frank by many in the town.

Frank was public spirited, a director in the Girard National Bank, and stood for the best. He was a Republican in politics.

Frank and his wife, Ruby, spent their fiftieth wedding anniversary quiety at their home in North Girard. There were no children.

79 Leslie[7] Hopkins, fifth child of Francis[6] E. Hopkins (Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Lucy Ann Robertson,[a] b. Dec. 25, 1854 in the Hopkins homestead, Girard Township, Erie County, Pennsylvania, d. Dec. 13, 1898 of ulcers of the stomach, in Girard Township; m. March 1876, Lucy Stearns, b. July 2, 1855, d. Nov. 29, 1923 of cancer, in Hamot Hospital, Erie, Pennsylvania; daughter of Hiram E. and Lucinda (Tracey) Stearns. Burial of Leslie and Lucy Hopkins in Girard Cemetery.

Leslie Hopkins, like many a youngest son, remained with his father on the farm where he was born. He had a common school education and was a good farmer. When a young man, he spent many an evening sawing out picture frames, wall brackets, and other such articles on a scroll saw. He also used to play a base viol in a dance orchestra and a tuba in the Miles Grove*Corner Band.

Leslie, as were his brothers, was of an inventive turn of mind. With a growing family, he saw the need of a greater and more certain income. His mind seemed to [illegible] in

[a] Ibid.

*Former [illegible] Girard [illegible]

the home. He devised and patented (1893) a metal dolly for washing clothes, called "The Turbine Washer." He also invented and patented a clothes drier (1887) that could be lowered to place the clothes on, then raised toward the ceiling where they were out of the way and would dry quicker. When not in use, the arms could be folded compactly against the wall. When he got the clothes rack into production and the demand grew and the chamber in the back where he began became too small, he built a separate shop. The business grew and he expanded by adding other articles made of wood for the home.

This business proved very successful. The L. Hopkins clothes racks may be found scattered throughout the Central and Middle States.

After Leslie's untimely death, his brother Frank carried on the business for the family. Later on, Wilbur Hopkins, a nephew managed and took over the manufacturing. When the shop burned, the rights were purchased by Wilbur Hopkins and the business moved to North Girard where in 1950 it is still continued as the L. Hopkins Manufacturing Company. Including Leslie, three other men have been made fairly well-to-do through the outgrowth of the humble beginnings in the old chamber.

Children of Leslie[7] and Lucy Stearns Hopkins:

i. Jessie Bell (8), b. Oct. 15, 1880 in the Hopkins homestead, Girard Township. Graduated from Girard Township High School; has a good mind and made a good record in school. Unmarried. In 1954 living at Lutheran Home, Erie, Pennsylvania

114 - ii. Hiram (8), b. March 7, 1885

115 - iii. Harrison (8), b. June 11, 1888

80 - Laura E.[7] Hopkins, first child of Alfred B.[6] Hopkins (Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Anna Maria Meyers; b. Sept. 18, 1841 at Wiscoy, now Rossburg, New York; d. March 15, 1910 at Syracuse, New York; m. Frederick J. Ehman, b. Jan. 2, 1839 in Bonfield, Furttenburg, Germany, d. Nov. 16, 1905.

Children of Laura[7] E. (Hopkins) and Frederick J. Ehman:

Surname Ehman

116 - i. Theodora Hopkins (F), b. June 30, 1872
117 - ii. Alfred Roy (S), b. Nov. 26, 1875
118 - iii. George Frederick (S), b. April 11, 1880

81 - Theodore F. [illegible][7] Hopkins, second child of Alfred B.[6] Hopkins (Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Anna M. Myers; b. , 1846 in Wiscoy, New York, d. Oct. 7, 1914, in 68th year; m. Miss H. Treat, b , d Nov. 25, 1910, aged 63 years (head store) Rockford, Illinois

Theodore F.[7] Hopkins purchased the interest of H. H. Stone in Hess and Stone tanners in 1877 and re-organized the firm under the name of the Hess and Hopkins Leather Company, Incorporated in 1882 of Rockford, Illinois, and became its head. He was identified with many organizations. He was an alderman, president of the Board of Education, and president of the National Association of Leather Manufacturers.

Theodore Hopkins was an ardent prohibitionist. He also was very active in the First Baptist Church of Rockford, serving as clerk for fifty years.

No children.

82 - George[7] Hopkins, third child of Alfred[6] Hopkins (Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Ann M. Myers; b. April 10, 1858 at Wiscoy, New York, d. Sept. 30, 1905 in Rockford, Illinois; m. 1882 in Rockford, Illinois, Martha Eugenia Mulvaney, b. July 10, 1858, in Owen Township, Winnebago County, Illinois, d. June 20, 1931, daughter of Francis and Amanda (Bennett) Mulvaney of Rockford, Illinois. Interment in Rockford Cemetery.

George[7] Hopkins succeeded his brother Theodore as president of the firm, Hess and Hopkins, tanners and manufacturers of leather. He and his wife were members of the First Baptist Church in Rockford, Illinois. He belonged to the Prohibition Party.

Children of George[7] and Martha (Mulvaney) Hopkins:

119 - i. Arthur Francis (8), b.
120 - ii. Mabel Ruth (8), b. Aug. 18, 1884
121 - iii. Helen Grace (8), b. Feb. 20, 1893

Mary[7] Frances Hopkins, child of George G.[6] Hopkins (Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Julia Ann Mathers, b. April 27, 1851, d. ; m. March 14, 1872, John I. Phillips. He was a general produce dealer, and kept a hotel for a time at Castile Station. She spent the last years of her life in Rochester, New York.

Child of Mary[7] Frances Hopkins and John I. Phillips:

Raymond (8), b. abt. 1375, d. ; m.

83 - Daniel[7] Hopkins, child of Daniel[6] Hopkins (William[5], Daniel[4], Icabod[3], [2], Thomas[1]) and Susanna Ellison, b. d. ; m1. Phebe Gardner, daughter of Noah Gardner; m2. 1886, Sarah Wright.[a]

Children of Daniel[7] and Phebe (Gardner) Hopkins:

i. Edwin (8), b. , d. ; m1. ;
m2. Mary Hopper
Grandson of Edwin (8) and Mary: Edwin Hopkins, Seaman
ii. Sarah (8), b. , d. ; m. William Duke
iii. Milton (8), b.

---

[a]See Mary Powell Bunker, Long Island Genealogies, p. 219.

No further record has been found of the descendants of Icabod[3] ([2], Thomas[1]).

84 - Grant[8] Hopkins, fifth child of Miles[7] Hopkins (Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Rhoda Bush, b. Oct. 25, 1866, d. Sept. 17, 1918; m. Alca Thomas, b.
After the death of Grant, she married his brother Clinton C. Hopkins; later they were divorced. In 1954 her home was about two miles east of Titusville.

Children of Grant[8] and Alca (Thomas) Hopkins:

i. Ina (9), b. Aug. 13, 1901 at Townville; m. June 1, in Meadville, Pennsylvania, Pearle Hollabaugh, son of Josiah and Reddie Hollabaugh. In 1954 living at Nichols, New York

Children (surname Hollabaugh):

a. Pearle, Jr. (10), b. Feb. 1
m. Alice Wright
b. Luella Mae (10), b.
m. Stanley Mattison

ii. Stephen Giles (9), b. July 19, 1903, m. Feb. 22, 1929 at Diamond, Venango County, Pennsylvania, Alice Proper, daughter of Kelly D. and Nellie Elizabeth (Dempsey) Proper. Stephen with his family live near Diamond.

Children (surname Hopkins):

a. Doris Mae (10), b. Oct. 3, 1929
b. Harold (10), b. Sept. 17, 1931
c. Chester (10), b. Nov. 24, 1933
d. Robert (10), b. April 17, 1937

All born in Steuben Township, Crawford County

iii. Gertrude R. (9), b. March 4, 1910 at Townville, Pennsylvania; m. Jan. 29, 1942 in Townville, Lewis E. Tarr, b. Dec. 19, 1903 in Franklin, Pennsylvania
Child: Patricia Ann Tarr (10), b. Dec. 2, 1943
Res. 1944, Tryonville, Pennsylvania

iv. Ida Mae (9), b. Aug. 4, 1912 near Townville; m. Dec. 2, 1939, Robert Frank Markley, Jr., son of Frank Jacob and Clara (Hollabaugh) Markley. He graduated from Penn State University, B.S. in Mechanical Engineering, 1935.

Children (surname Markley):

a. Carole (10), b. July 2, 1942 in Buffalo, New York
b. Craig (10), b. July 2, 1943 in Buffalo, New York
c. Gordon (10), b. April 27, 1949 near Tryonville, Pennsylvania

85 - Pearl[8] Altenburg, daughter of Mary E.[7] Hopkins, Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and George Altenburg was born May 12, 1880; m. July 29, 1906, Clyde Grove, b. Feb. 21, 1876, son of David and Celistia (Eddy) Grove.

The Groves owned two farms near Diamond, Pa. Both had good houses, barns, tool storage houses, and other necessary buildings. Mr. Grove stated that farming became unprofitable after the conditions and government controls following 1933 and they sold the farms. They now live in Diamond, Verango Co., Pennsylvania, on route 27.

Children of Pearl[8] (Altenburg) and Clyde Grove:

i. Avonella (9), b. Aug. 11, 1911;
m. June 8, 1935, Joseph Mason, b. Dec. 18, 1905, son of

He is a teller in the Exchange Bank, Franklin, Pennsylvania. Avonella is a teacher.

Children (surname Mason):

a. Lyla Jean (10), b. May 15, 1938
b. Lois Jane (10), b. Nov. 15, 1939
c. Linda Lo (10), b. Jan. 22, 1941

All children born in Townville.

ii. Audene (9), b. November 17, 1914, d. Mar. 28, 1944; unmarried. She was a helpless invalid from the age of thirteen months.

86 - Mena A.[8] Haines, first child of Charlotte E.[7] Hopkins (Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Lorenzo Dow Haines, was born Jan. 23, 1863, d. Aug. 27, 1936. She married at Abela, Sherman Hurd, born Aug. 10, 1865, died Nov. 26, 1940.

Children of Mena A.[8] (Haines) and Sherman Hurd:

i. Maurice E. (9), b. Mar. 10, 1894; m. Nov. 24, 1921, Anna Ellithorpe, b. Aug. 22, 1896. No children. He is a mechanic.

ii. Tracy H. (9) b. Jan. 12 1895. m. Mar. 12, 1919, Grace Clark, b. Dec. 20, 1896. No children. He is an insurance man.

122 - iii. Wilmah D. (9), b. Nov. 30, 1897

87 - L. D.[8] Haines, second child of Charlotte E.[7] Hopkins (Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Lorenzo Dow Haines, was born June 9, 1866 in Tuscola and died June 27, 1945. He married Dec. 28, 1887 in Tuscola, Kittie B. Hoover, born Mar. 25, 1867. She died Dec. 8, 1947.

L. D. Haines was never given any other name than L. D. After finishing school at Vassar, Michigan in 1882, he taught twelve years, starting

at the age of sixteen. He worked the farm on Saturdays, holidays and during the months when not engaged with teaching.

Children of L. D. and Bettie B. (Hoover) Haines:

123 - i. Neta B. (9), b. Dec. 3, 1891
ii. Alice M. (9), b. Nov. 1, 1893. Unm.
124 - iii. L. Deyo (9), b. Mar. 7, 1898
iv. Harrie J. (9), b. May 14, 1907, d. Feb. 25, 1912

88 - Roy A.[8] Haines, the third child of Charlotte E.[7] Hopkins (Jeremiah[6], Anniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Lorenzo Dow Haines, was born March 14, 1875, died April 15, 1952. He first married Jan. 1, 1894 at Tuscola, Michigan, Jessie Blanchard, born Aug. 10, 1873, the daughter of and Hannah ( ) Blanchard. She died Dec. 13, 1929 at Arbela. Roy Haines married second, Susan ( ) Haines, widow of his cousin, Clifford Haines.

Children of Roy A. and Jessie (Blanchard) Haines:

i. Ruth M. (9), b. Feb. 15, 1901, d. Feb. 8, 1918
125 - ii. Howard B. (9), b. Jan. 12, 1903
126 - iii. Marjory M. (9), b. July 8, 1904
127 - iv. Paul Daniel (9), b. Jan. 22, 1907
128 - v. Hugh Ambrose (9), b. March 20, 1909
129 - vi. Josephine A. (9), b. Dec. 28, 1910

89a. - George Hamilton[8] Bowen, son of George W. G.[7] (Betsey[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Bowen and Lucinda Meacham was born Oct. 4, 1849 on a farm at Orlando, Cattaraugus County, New York; d. June 24, 1921; m. Mary Jeanette Reynolds of Mansfield, New York, b. , d. 1910.

Children of G. Hamilton[8] and Lucinda (Meacham Bowen:

i. Walter Hamilton (9) Bowen, b. Aug. 3, 1876, d. 1955 in Salamanca District Hospital, m. Katherene Ansell.

Walter H Bowen was a former Little Valley supervisor and Cattaraugus County Highway Superintendent for twenty-two years. He was among the first to promote the Boy Scouts in the county and remained active for a number of years. He was a member of the Little Valley Fire Department and later an exempt fireman. For years he kept Bowen's Buckskin Band playing at various celebrations, including Ellicottville's Old Home Weeks.

Mr. Bowen was active in church, choir and Masonic affairs. He was a member of the board of the Little Valley Methodist Church. He was a member for fifty-two years of Arion Lodge 812 F & AM and a member of AASNMS Buffalo.

Children:

a. Lola (10), b. Dec. 4, 1899; m. June 15, 1926 Norman Reno. Resides in Mayville, New York.
   Children:
      (i.) James Norman (11), b. Sept. 21, 1940;
      (ii.) Jean Marie, b. June 6, 1942. Resides in Mayville, New York
b. George Walter Gordon (10), b. April 20, 1903. Unm. Resides in Little Valley
c. Charles Hamilton (10), b. April 19, 1907; m. Aug. 18, 1931 Estella Fehler. Res. Little Valley.
   Children:
      (i.) Walter Ronald (11), b. May 3, 1934
      (ii.) Mary Margaret (11), b. Mar. 13, 1938
d. Frank Le Roy (10), b. Feb. 14, 1912; m. July 26, 1942, Doris Kmemm. He is a practicing attorney in Little Valley.
   Children:
      (i.) Peter Ansell, b. July 31, 1944
      (ii.) Patricia Ann, b. April 26, 1949.

ii. Sarah Maria (8) Bowen, b. Feb. 6, 1856, d. June 24, 1908; m. 1874 in Mansfield, New York, William H. Courter.

Children:

a. George Alanson (9), b. May 15, 1876
b. Frank Almond (9), b. Oct. 13, 1879
c. Mildred Diantha (9), b. April 25, 1882
d. Nellie Mae (9), b. Oct. 2, 1891

iii. John Murray (8) Bowen, b. Oct. 25, 1858, d. as a result of an accident Oct. 30, 1890 in San Francisco, California. Unm.

89 - Mabel Hurd Eddy[8] Bowen, daughter of George W. G.[7] (Betsey[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Bowen and Lydia (Eddy) Harvey, was born Aug. 10, 1871 in Eddyville in the town of Mansfield, New York, the daughter of William Hurd Eddy born in Herkimer County, New York and Sally Trask born in Poland, New York. Mabel Hurd Eddy On June 11, 1865 in Ellicottville married Ebenezer Comstock born in Sardinia, New York, son of Loren Ansell and (Morey) Comstock.

Children of Mabel Hurd Eddy (Bowen) and Ebenezer Comstock:

i. Jennie May (9), b. May 19, 1896
ii. Robert Ebenezer (9), b. Feb. 10, 1904. Both children were born at Ellicottville

90 - Lucerne Amos[8] Bowen, third child of Hopkins[7] (Betsey[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Bowen and Susan P. Rhoades, daughter of Asahal and Amelia (Thayer) Rhoades, natives of Scotland. Lucerne A. was born Oct. 22, 1853, d. Nov. 24, 1887; m. Jan. 15, 1879, Emma Scott Grierson, b. Feb. 11, 1861, Great Valley, d. Mar. 28, 1938 at Mansfield, New York. She was the daughter of Alexander and Elizabeth (McMichael) Grierson natives of Scotland.

Children of Lucerne A.[8] and Emma S. (Grierson) Bowen:

i. Elizabeth Agnes (9), b. Dec. 5, 1879 at Great Valley, d. Sept. 19, 1952 at Salamanca, New York; m1 Seth Simons, div., m2 Dec. 13, 1929, at Salamanca, Clarence S. Oyer, dec.

ii. Alexander Hopkins (9), b. Sept. 28, 1881, d. Oct. 9, 1951, at Ellicottville; m. Bertha D. Iankow:

Children:

a. Emily C. (10), b. July 30, 1917
b. Jean (10), b. Nov. 15, 1920, m. Black

iii. Ruth Emma (9), b. June 25, 1885; m. Sept. 26, 1903 at Franklinville, George A. Brewer, b. Mrs. Brewer is a member of the Eastern Star and of the Presbyterian Church in Ellicottville.

Children (surname Brewer):

a. Marion (10), b. Nov. 26, 1903; m. Dahlke
b. Myra (10), b. Oct. 25, 1908; m. Shaver
c. Willard (10), b. Oct. 19, 1913
d. Edson (10), b. Feb. 13, 1917

91 - Elmer W.[8] Hopkins, second child of William Alonzo[7] (Cyrus[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins was born Feb. 23, in Ellicottville; m. Ella Hull, b. Nov. 21, 1867, d. April 17, 1952, daughter of James and Ilona ( ) Hull. W. Alonzo's wife was Mary Carpenter.

Children of Elmer W.[8] and Ella (Hull) Hopkins:

i. Walter (9), b. June 30, 1899; m. Gladys Hill. Res.: Canandaigna, New York
ii. Frances (9), b. Feb. 4, 1901; m. Howard Gifford. Res.: Warren, Pennsylvania
iii. Helen (9), b. Sept. 21, 1903; m. Leo Conners. Res.: Buffalo, New York
iv. Winifred (9), b. Spril 21, m. Lester Russell. Res.: Hot Springs, South Dakota
v. Kathryn (9), b. April 10, 1908; m1 Laverne Groff, dec. ; m2 Loe Van Blargen. Res.: Lima, Ohio

92 - Walter L.[8] Hopkins, third child of William Alonzo[7] (Cyrus[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins was born July 28, 1870, d. Oct. 23, 1923; m. Feb. 10, 1907 in Ellicottville, Margaret Whalen, b. , d. , daughter of W. Alonzo's wife was Mary Carpenter.

Children of Walter L.[8] and Margaret (Whalen) Hopkins:

i. Julia (9), b. Feb. 21, 1908, dec.; m. Benjamin Winship
ii. Joseph (9), b. May 7, 1910; m.

93 - Alonzo Alvin[8] Hopkins, seventh child of William Alonzo[7] (Cyrus[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins* was born Sept. 13, 1883 in Ellicottville; m. Aug. 1926 in Ellicottville, Ada Smith, b. in Margate, England, daughter of Omar Stafford of South Hampton and Alice Homewood of Ashford, England. The parents lived in Margate, England.

*The maiden name of W. Alonzo Hopkins' wife was Mary Carpenter.

Child of Alonzo A.[8] and Ada (Smith) Hopkins:

i. Norma (9), b. June 22, 1933 in Ellicottville; m. Donald Luss, son of Claude Frederick and Mildred (Clark) Luss.

Children:

a. Donald (10), b.
b. Robert (10), b.

94 - Ralph K.[8] Hopkins, tenth child of William Alonzo[7] (Cyrus[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins was born April 14, 1892, d. Dec. 5, 1939; m. May 1914, Dora Davis, daughter of Thomas and Mary ( ) Davis.

Children of Ralph K.[8] and Dora (Davis) Hopkins:

i. Ralph Robert (9), b. Aug. 25, 1915; unm.
1954 Res.: Salamanca, New York

ii. Mary (9), b. Nov. 26, 1916; m. Lawrence Armstrong.
Res.: Salamanca, New York

iii. Juanita (9), b. Feb. 18, 1919; m. Leonard Curtis.
Res.: Franklinville, New York

iv. Charles (9), b. Oct. 12, ; m. Bertha Sheridan.
He served in the Air Force, World War II.
Res.: Ellicottville, New York

v. Betty (9), b. June 14, 1926; m. Paul Covert.
Res.: Great Valley, New York

95 - Helen May[8] Groat, daughter of Eleanor[7], (Cyrus[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Esley Groat, was born Nov. 20, 1873; m. June 6, 1906 at Ellicottville, Arthur D. Olin, son of Arthur M. and Harriet (Mitchel) Olin. Arthur Olin's occupation was a painter. Helen May had three years of high school, is a Protestant Episcopalian and a Republican. In 1954, living in Ellicottville.

Child of Helen May[8] (Groat) and Arthur D. Olin:

i. Arthur Millard (9) Olin, b. April 2, 1907, at Ellicottville; m. Oct. 30, 1936, Edna Hintz, b. June 21, 1909 at East Otto, New York, daughter of Theodore Frank and Caroline (Abrahm) Hintz
They have one child, Arthur Millard (10) Olin, Jr., b. Aug. 3, 1943 at Salamanca, New York

96 - Minnie[8] Groat, daughter of Eleanor[7] (Cyrus[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Esley Groat, was born Jan. 18, 1875; m. Sept. 1, 1900 at Ellicottville, Timothy J. Fenton, b. July 20, 1870 at Otto, New York, son of William Fenton and Suzan Kane, b. in Killarney, Ireland. Minnie (Groat) Fenton is a member of St. Johns Episcopal Church and a Republican. Her husband, Timothy, is a member of Holy Name Catholic Church and is a Democrat.

Children (surname Fenton):

i. William J. (9), b. Sept. 1, 1901 at Ellicottville, d. Aug. 5, 1906
ii. John H. (9), b. Oct. 6, 1903 at Ellicottville; m. Mar. 6, 1926, Mary Schreiner of Erie, Pennsylvania

97 - Seth[8] Groat, son of Eleanor[7] (Cyrus[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins, was born Jan. 20, 1884; m. Aug. 28, 1910 at Salamanca, New York, Iva May Brown, b. July 17, 1891 at Ellicottville, New York, d. July 11, 1954 in Pontiac, Michigan, daughter of John Elmer Brown, born in Sweden, and Elizabeth Strouss, born in Ida, Monroe County, Michigan. Seth Groat was was baptized in the Episcopal Church at Ellicottsville. He was employed by the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad in Salamanca. He and his wife later lived in Pontiac, Michigan. Since his wife's death he has lived with his son in Birmingham, Michigan.

Child of Seth[8] and Iva May (Brown) Groat:

i. Melvin L. (9), b. Sept. 10, 1912 in Salamanca, New York; m. Feb. 10, 1940, Birmingham, Michigan, Lucile Edith Walker.

Children:

a. Robert Melvin (10)
b. Rita Marilyn (10)

98 - Nellie A.[8] Reynolds, daughter of Helen Elvira[7] (Cyrus[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeramiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Melvin Reynolds, b. Feb. 24, 1873 at Franklinville, New York, Nellie A. Reynolds; m. Sept. 6, 1899 at Franklinville, Carl D. Washburn, b. 1877 at Franklinville, son of Melvin and Amelia (Shuman) Washburn. Amelia Shuman was a native of Saxony, Germany.

Nellie A.[8] (Reynolds) Washburn was a teacher in the public schools from 1889 to 1899. Carl Washburn was a United States mail carrier for thirty-one years. In 1954 he had run a greenhouse for seventeen years.

Children (surname Washburn):

All the children were born at Franklinville.

i. Maurice Melvin (9), b. May 22, 1900; m. June 19, 1928 at Little Oak, Arkansas, Camille Nipper of the same place.
ii. Harold Carl (9), b. May 31, 1902; m. Dec. 10, 1927 at Winnipeg, Canada, Olive Ethel Humphries, b. April 27, 1906 at Winnepeg, daughter of Fred Upton and Ann Marie (Philp) Humphries. Harold C. Washburn was granted the degree of B.S. in Agriculture by Cornell University in 1924. His wife Olive completed two years at the University of Manitoba. He is employed as a motor vehicle license

examiner, New York State. Harold and his wife are members of the First Baptist Church, Syracuse, New York

Child:

a. Elizabeth (10), b. June 30, 1929 at Winnepeg; m. Aug. 5, 1950, Eugene Joseph Michael Lynch of Dunham, North Carolina

Child:

i) Dennis Ardith (11)

iii. Kenneth Leland (9), b. June 23, 1904 at Franklinville, New York; m1 Sept. 26, 1926 at Franklinville, Helen M. Peavy, daughter of Sylvanus A. and Grace (Markham) Peavy.

m2 May 4, 1954 in San Carlos, California, Jacqueline White, daughter of John and Constance (Fletcher) White.

Kenneth L. Washburn received the degree of Bachelor of Fine Arts from Cornelo University in June 1927 and the Master's of Fine Arts in 1928. He studied a year in Italy and France (1926-27). While at Cornell he was made a member of the honorary scholastic societies, Phi Kappa Phi and Gargoyle (architectural) and is a member of the American Water Color Society, a national professional organization.

Since Sept. 4, 1953, Mr. Washburn has owned and operated the Washburn Fine Arts Center in San Carlos, California and has private classes in portrait painting, sculpture, water color, and other branches of art.

Jacqueline his wife is also a painter in water color. She has a daughter Carla who has been given the name Washburn.

Children, first marriage:

a. Richard Nelson, "Dick" (10), b. June 12, 1930
b. Carl Peavy (10), b. July 2, 1932

Both children born in Ithaca, New York

99 - Grace May[8] Reynolds, daughter of Helen Elvira[7] (Cyrus[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Hopkins and Melvin Reynolds was born May 22, 1875, d. Sept. 2, 1928; m. May 3, 1897 at Franklinville, Robert Grimes, son of Patrick Grimes of Shorham, Vermont. Res. 1954: Franklinville, New York

Children of Grace M.[8] (Reynolds) and Robert Grimes:

All the children were born at Franklinville.

i. Mary Helen ((), b. April 6, 1903; m. July 1, 1922 in St. Philomena's Roman Catholic Church, Franklinville, Lawrence L. Friday, b. Jan. 4, 1897 at Cuba, New York, son of Nathaniel R. and Minnie E. (Gould) Friday. Nathaniel Friday was born in Wobley, England. Mary H. Friday is a high school graduate and is a farmer's housewife

Children (surname Friday):

a. Louis Lawrence (10), b. Jan. 5, 1927, d. July 31, 1936 at Franklinville

b. Robert Leslie (10), b. Aug. 5, 1930. Unm.

c. Barbara Grace (10), b. May 21, 1932; m. July 10, 1952 at Rushford, New York, John Marshall Wilson, College Park, Maryland

Child:

i) Linda Marie

ii. Grace Marie (9), b. Sept. 8, 1908; m. July 2, 1938, Theodore W. Kerr, Jr. Res., 1954: Kingston, Rhode Island

No children.

Continued on page 85.

iii. Paul Robert (9) Grimes, b. April 20, 1913; m. Oct. 12, 1948, Katherine O'Brien. Res., 1954: West Hartford, Connecticut.

Children (surname, Grimes):

a. Mary Sharon (10), b. Sept. 10, 1949
b. William (10), b. March 14, 1951
c. Daniel (10), b. Dec. 3, 1952

100 - Verlie I.[8] Reynolds, daughter of Helen Elvira[7] (Cyrus[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) was born Sept. 11, 1887 at Franklinville; m. April 6, 1910 at Franklinville, Amon L. Thomas, b. May 14, 1888 at Farmersville, New York, d. Dec. 21, 1851 in Olean (New York) Hospital. He was a son of Stillman and Susan B. (Alexander) Thomas (he born in Perry, New York, she in Machias, New York).

Both Verlie (Mrs. Amon) Thomas and her husband belonged to the Grange. She continues her membership and also is a member of the United Presbyterian Church. She is a Republican in politics.

All their children were born in Farmersville. Res., 1954: Farmersville.

Children of Verlie I.[8] (Reynolds) and Amon Thomas:

i. Helen Estelle (9), b. Oct. 25, 1913; m. 1954, Harold Frederick Lux. Res., 1954: Springfield, New York

Children (surname Lux):

a. Norma (10), age 11 yrs. (1943)
b. Lucinda Sue (10) Lux, age 2 yrs. (1952)

ii. Anna Adella (9), b. Aug. 26, 1915; m. Harvey Everette Bissell at Ithaca, New York. Res., 1954: Franklinville

Children (surname Bissell):

a. Laurence (10), age 17 yrs. (1937)
b. Laurel (10), age 15 yrs. (1939)
c. Thomas (10), age 9 yrs. (1945)
d. Truly (10), age 7 yrs. (1947)

Note: Ages given in July, 1954

iii. Laura Louise (9), b. Aug. 27, 1922; m. Nov. 22, 1940 at Farmersville, Howard James Doman

Children (surname Doman):

a. Robert (10), age 11 yrs. (1943)
b. Mary (10), age 1½ yrs. (1952)

Note: Ages given in July, 1954

iv. Amon L. (9), b. Jan. 11, 1929/30

101 - Edith Amelia[8] Lewis, first child of Huldah[7] Hopkins (Lorenzo[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Frederick Nelson Lewis, b. July 19, 1877 in Strongville, Cuyahoga County, Ohio; m. Oct. 16, 1900 in Elyria, Ohio, Ed. R. Gaston, b. Feb. 3, 1856 at Amherst, Ohio, d. Dec. 1, 1934 in Elyria, Ohio

Edith Lewis Gaston learned the dressmaking trade soon after leaving school. This occupation she carried on until a short time before her death. Her husband worked in the Amherst Stone Quarry a number of years and also for some time in a cheese factory. At the time of their marriage, he was a painter and a paper hanger. Ill health caused him to retire.

Children of Edith A.[8] Lewis and Ed. R. Gaston:

Surname Gaston

i. Walter Lewis (9), b. March 25, 1902, d. Sept. 5, 1903, Elyria, Ohio.
130 - ii. Mable Edna (9), b. May 19, 1904.
131 - iii. Wilbur Harvey (9), b. July 14, 1906, Elyria, Ohio

102 - Edna Jane[8], second child of Huldah[7] Hopkins (Lorenzo[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Frederick Nelson Lewis; b. June 10, 1881, Lorain, Ohio.

Edna[8] J. Lewis had a good common school education. She worked about eighteen years as a grocery clerk. Later she became a housekeeper and practical nurse. She resides at the Dean Home, Oberlin, Ohio.

103 Harvey N.[8] Lewis, third child of Huldah[7] Hopkins - (Lorenzo[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Frederick Nelson Lewis, b. May 19, 1883, Lorain, Ohio; m. Dec. 25, 1920, Elyria, Ohio, Mabel Brookrock, b. June 15, 1885 in Beaston, England.

Harvey worked at insurance for a number of years, then bought out a small grocery store which he operated for a number of years.

Later he obtained work at the Lorain Castings Foundry, Lorain, Ohio, where he was still working in 1942. He also carries on a Farm Bureau Insurance business during his spare time.

Harvey's wife, Mabel, was born in Easton near Nottingham, England where she worked in the Nottingham Lace Mills. She also worked in the American Lace Mills for several years as clerk in the sample department. After coming to Elyria she made her home with her brother and family until her marriage to Harvey Lewis in 1920.

Children of Harvey N.[8] and Mabel (Brockmash) Lewis:

i. Kenneth Eugene (9), b. Oct. 11, 1922, d. Oct. 13, 1922, Elyria, Ohio.

152 - ii. Virginia May (9), b. Oct. 2, 1928.

104 - Lucy A.[8] Hopkins, second child of Alfred A.[7] Hopkins (Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Alma Engle, b. Aug. 25, 1869 in Girard Township, Erie County, Pennsylvania, d. ; m. Sept. 3, 1890 in Girard Township, Wilson F. Andrews, b. Sept. 12, 1867, d. June 17, 1941 in North Girard, Pennsylvania. Burial in Girard Cemetery. Lucy A. d. Aug. 24, 1954 in (North Girard) Lake City, Pa. after an extended illness.

Wilson F. Andrews received his education in Chicago, Illinois, removing to North Girard, Pennsylvania, then Milesgrove, with his parents and sisters. He at first was employed as a bookkeeper in the Otsego Fork Mills and later became manager when it became a subsidiary of the American Fork and Hoe Company.

Mr. Andrews was one of the leading citizens of North Girard. He was interested in civic and recreational affairs. He was instrumental in changing the name of the town from Milesgrove to North Girard, and afterwards in making it a borough. He with others organized a baseball team and was president of the Girard National Bank at the time of his death. Will and Lucy lived to see their fiftieth wedding anniversary.

Children of Lucy A.[8](Hopkins) and Wilson F. Andrews:

Surname Andrews

i. Harold Wilson (9), b. June 6, 1895.
ii. Glenn Fairman (9), b. Feb. 24, 1902 in North Girard, Pennsylvania, d. March 12, 1939. Unmarried.

135 - Lida[8] A. Hopkins, first child of William H. H.[7] Hopkins (Francis,[6] Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Henriette Ladd, b. Sept. 13, 1864 in Girard Township, Erie County, Pennsylvania, d. March 24, 1920 in North Girard, Pennsylvania; m. Jan. 31, 1884, McClelland Gregor, b. May 20, 1860, d. 1927 in North Girard (Lake City since June 1954).

Lida Hopkins was born in the old Hopkins homestead on the Lake Road in Girard Township a short distance east of the present intersection of Route 5 and Lake Street, North Girard. She spent her girlhood on the Lake Road at the homestead and at the old Cook place about a mile farther east, and attended the Start School near by where her cousins attended.

Lida married Mack Gregor in 1884 and they went to live on the Gregor farm a mile east of Girard where all of her nine children were born and raised. In 1912 the family moved onto a small farm on Smith Street, North Girard, Pennsylvania.

Mrs. Gregor became a member of the North Girard Presbyterian Church when the family moved to town. She did her full share toward its maintenance and Christian work.

Lida Gregor had a quiet disposition, was refined, patient and pleasant in character. She made many friends to whom she was always true. She was a devoted wife and an ideal mother. She also was a patriotic mother, and when World War II called three of her five sons, she was proud that she had such stalwart and loyal sons. Had the war lasted only a few more weeks, Mrs. Gregor would have seen the remaining two sons leave for the war. These two were soon to leave

for military headquarters when the Armistice was signed. During the war, Lida was an active member of the American Red Cross and did her full share in its work of relief.

Iida Gregor's death was caused by heart ailment after only a few week's illness. Her funeral was conducted by Reverend Wilson her pastor. The interment was in Girard Cemetery.

Children of Lida A.[8] Hopkins and McClelland ("Mack") Gregor:

i. Carl (9), b. Aug. 12, 1885 near Girard, Pennsylvania, d. Nov. 6, 1932; m. Bertha Anderson
ii. Ina (9), b. May 25, 1887, d. 1907, near Girard, Pennsylvania
134 - iii. Grace Amelia (9), b. April 4, 1889
iv. John William (9), g. April 20, 1891, d. 1934 Unmarried. He was a member of the United States Machine Gun Battalion in World War I
v. Susie (9), b. Jan. 30, 1893, d. 1927
135 - vi. Fred (9), b. May 21, 1894
136 - vii. Francis (9), b. Sept. 11, 1895
137 - viii. Donald (9), b. Dec. 6, 1897; m1 div.; m2
Children: Twins -- Don and Dade, b. 6-10-1951
ix. Blanche (9), b. Jan. 7, 1901; m. Aug. 9, 1929, at Niagara Falls, Robert L. Kelly, b. Oct. 23, 1905, son of Judson and Grace (Snyder) Kelly of Niagara Falls

Blanche is a professional private secretary. She graduated from the Girard Township High School, North Girard, Pennsylvenia, in 1919, and from the Erie Business College in 1921. She belongs to the First Presbyterian Church in Niagara Falls and is a Republican in politics.

106 - Wilbur[8] Ladd Hopkins, second child of William H. H.[7] Hopkins (Francis P.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Henrietta Ladd, b. Jan. 25, 1867 near North Girard,*Pennsylvania, d. Nov. 30, 1934; m. Nov. 29, 1889 in Toledo, Ohio, Susan Estella Sulier, b. July 2, 1869 in Erie, Michigan, daughter of David and Mary (Bellaire) Sulier. Isadore Bellaire, father of David served in the Civil War and was a prisoner in Libby Prison.

Wilbur Ladd Hopkins was born in the old Hopkins homestead on the Lake Road a mile north of North Girard, and spent his boyhood on his

*Now Lake City.

father's farm, the Cook homestead, a mile further east. Like his cousin Charles H. Kepler his was a busy boyhood with outdoor sports and handy contrivances.

He received his education in the public schools, and fitted himself for a business career by attending the Erie Business College.

He was engaged in the jewelry business in Toledo as a young man, and there met Mrs. Hopkins, whose maiden name was Miss Susie Sulier. They were married 45 years the day before Mr. Hopkins died. Following their residence in Toledo, they moved to North Girard where Mr. Hopkins has been engaged in the manufacturing of wood products ever since.

He was first associated with his uncle, the late Frank Hopkins, and then formed a partnership with Mr. Carl D. Hamish, and continued the business under the firm name of the L. Hopkins Manufacturing Company.

When North Girard became a borough, Mr. Hopkins was elected the first Burgess. He was always keenly interested in civic development and was always active in bringing about improvements to the community. A few weeks ago, when in declining health, he worked diligently in the campaign to bring a water system to North Girard. Wilbur Hopkins was the type of citizen that no community can afford to lose.

As a young man, he was active in the National Guard, and in later years, was widely known for his work in the Odd Fellows Lodge. He served a term as District Deputy Grand Master in the western district of Erie County, and represented Northeastern Lodge No. 162 of North Girard in Grand Lodge.

Mr. Hopkins was one of North Girard's most prominent businessmen and outstanding citizens. He died in Hamot Hospital, Erie, Pennsylvania, of pneumonia after an operation necessitated by appendicitis.

There were no children.

107 - Myra[8] Edna Hopkins, third child of William[7] Hopkins (Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Henrietta Ladd, b. May 4, 1875, d. Aug. 11, 1941; m. Phillip George Wirtz, b. 1861, d. 1910, son of John Peter and Maria (Struchen) Wirtz.

Children of Myra[8] (Hopkins) and Phillip Wirtz:

Surname Wirtz

138 - i. Raymond (9), b. June 10, 1900
ii. Adriel (9), b. 1905, Girard, Pennsylvania, dec. 1946 in Girard, Pennsylvania

108 - Mary[8] Eliza Hopkins, fourth child of William[7] Hopkins (Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Henrietta Ladd, b. Feb. 10, 1877 in Girard Township, Pennsylvania; m. Edward Getz, at Palmetto, Florida, Dec. 27, 1913, b. July 24, 1877, d. July 31, 1949 at Sherman, New York. Edward Getz was the son of Jonas and Getz of East Springfield.

Child of Mary E.[8] Hopkins and Edward Getz:

Surname Getz:

139 - i. Audrey H. (9), b. June 29, 1917

109 - Henrietta[8] Hopkins, sixth child of William[7] Hopkins (Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Henrietta Ladd, b. Dec. 6, 1885; m1 Norman Wyckoff, div.; m2 William Bushyaeger, b. June 1, 1898.

Henrietta (Hopkins) Bushyaeger attended the public schools, graduating from the Girard Township High School, located in North Girard. Her husband William Bushyaeger and son Robert are engaged in the florist business in Girard, Pennsylvania where they reside.

Child of Henrietta[8] (Hopkins) and William Bushyaeger:

140 - Robert Allen (9), b. Aug. 9, 1926

110 - Charles Howard[8] Kepler first child of Louisa C.[7] Hopkins (Francis P.[6] Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Pharis D.[4] Kepler (Samuel[3], Jacob[2], Peter[1]) was born April 19, 1868 in Girard Township, Erie County, Pennsylvania; d. Sept. 17, 1950 in Detroit, Michigan;

married Sept. 14, 1892 in the North Girard Presbyterian Church, the Rev. Reese officiating. Harriet Donio Sweeny Murry, adopted daughter of William J. and Ceylina (Anthony) Murry, born Nov. 18, 1869 in Baldwinsville, New York. Harriet's natural parents were John and Sarah (Hart) Sweeney.

Charles Kepler was educated in the public schools of North Girard, Pennsylvania, the Girard Academy and Clark's Business College in Erie, Pennsylvania. He was first employed as a clerk in a general store and later by the Keystone Shade Roller Company. He removed with that company to Saginaw, Michigan. Leaving the Keystone after four years he became bookkeeper and superintendent of the Saginaw Paving Brick Company with which he remained twenty-three years. At the close of World War I, Mr. Kepler came to Detroit where he became the bookkeeper and later secretary of the Essex Brass Corporation. A severe stroke forced him to retire in 1942.

Mr. Kepler was active in the Masonic Fraternity beginning in Girard and continuing in Saginaw where he received many degrees and honors. He and his wife were staunch Presbyterians both having joined that church in North Girard while in their teens. Both participated actively in church affairs both in Saginaw and Detroit. They celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary. This was the eleventh such anniversary among his relatives; namely: His great grandfather, Jacob Kepler. Charles H. Kepler was a year old when he was taken to this anniversary in 1869. The other ten were: Francis Porter Hopkins, 1884; Mary S. (Hopkins) Skiff, 1885; Susan (Kepler) Hatfield, 1895; Alfred A. Hopkins, 1910; William Hopkins, 1913; Charis D. Kepler, 1916; R. Jasper Kepler, 1920; Casius E. Kepler, 1920; Frank Hopkins, 1923; Lucy (Hopkins) Andrews, 1941.

Mr. Kepler's remains were interred in the Forest Lawn Cemetery, Saginaw, Michigan, the Saginaw Valley F and A.M. conducting the service.

Children of Charles H.[8] and Harriet (Murry) Kepler:

141 - i. Violet Louisa (9), b. Jan. 23, 1897
142 - ii. Murry John (9), b. July 18, 1902
iii. Charles William (9), b. Oct. 23, 1910

111 - Marion[8] Kepler second child of Louisa C.[7] Hopkins (Francis P.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Iharis D.[4] (Samuel[3], Jacob[2], Peter[1]) was born June 12, 1870, at the Hopkins homestead in Girard Township, Erie County, Pennsylvania. She died unmarried, February 23, 1949 in Detroit; the burial was made in the Girard Cemetery, Girard, Pennsylvania.

Marion's education was cut short by illness but she never ceased to read and take courses along the lines of her interests. She received her diploma on completion of the four-year course in the Chautauqua Literary and Scientific Circle. She also pursued and received certificates for proficiency on completion of courses in teacher training for Sunday Schools and for poultry husbandry. She also completed a First Aid course.

Marion was an accomplished homemaker and seamstress. She also enjoyed doing fancy needle work. She was an active member of Fern Rebecca Lodge, No. 235, and the North Girard Methodist Church and Sunday School. After coming to Detroit she was active in the Red Cross work having charge of the sewing unit at Central Methodist Church. She also was active in the Detroit Review Club and was a member of the Women's City Club.

Marion Kepler enjoyed sports and games, and artistic dancing, that especially of Pavlova, Isadora Duncan, and the Russian Ballet. She was immensely fond of Sonja Henie's skating reviews. She appreciated the best in music and loved orchestra concerts. Her reading included the best contemporary novels and books on history and biography. Douglas was a favorite novelist.

While living at the home in North Girard, now Lake City, with her father and mother, Marion was occupied with the usual duties of a small

farm home. She conducted a prosperous poultry business, raised asters and gladiolus with profit and for a period of years was dressmaker to the best trade of her native town. She also did needle point. Many pieces of embroidery attest to her skill and taste. She was not satisfied with her work unless it met her ideal high standards. When her brother Will was a small child, Marion made his blouses, dressed his long curls and, according to his last letter to her, "made the only baseball mit he ever had." Attesting to her good cooking, the pans and jars of fried cakes, cookies, especially ginger cookies, large frosted chocolate cakes baked by Marion will not soon be forgotten. Often fried cakes and cookies were mysteriously passed out the pantry window into the willing, uplifted hands of Will's playmates.

To the writer's knowledge, Marion never had any serious love affairs. However, there was some interest manifested in a couple of instances. It was a standing joke in the family that her father "shooed" off Marion's boy friends.

Marion Kepler was devoted to her family caring for an invalid mother for years and her father in the latter part of his life. She was loyal to her family, her friends, and her country. All loved and treasured her.

112 - Frank Roy[8] Kepler, third child of Louisa C.[7] Hopkins (Francis P.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Phurie D.[4] Kepler (Samuel W.[3], Jacob[2], Peter[1]) was born on Rice Avenue in Milesgrove, now North Girard, Lake City, Pennsylvania, on February 13, 1875.

Frank Roy graduated from the Milesgrove High School in 1903, he being the first boy to graduate from that school. His higher education was obtained at Allegheny College, Michigan State Normal College, Columbia and Michigan universities qualifying at the latter for the Bachelor of Science degree in Education in 1925.

Mr. Kepler began teaching in the rural schools of Erie County, Pennsylvania, proceeded to Saginaw, Michigan where he was a teacher and principal of a grade school, and then taught in Peacock's School for Boys, a military school, at San Antonio, Texas. Subsequently he was invited to come to Detroit Public Schools as a teacher of manual training, teaching three years in graded schools, nine years in Western and Cass Technical High schools and then holding for thirty-three years the post of a Supervisor in the Vocational Department of all Detroit schools. His specialty was drafting and he became the author or co-author of a number of books in this field.

Honorary life memberships in the Michigan Industrial Education Society; Nu Sigma Pi, a graduate fraternity of Wayne University; the Detroit Schoolmen's Club are held by the subject of this sketch. The Cleo M. Martland award for outstanding achievement in the field of vocational education and the maintenance of high professional ideals was granted by the University of Michigan. A certificate of recognition for leadership and achievement in the same educational field was presented by Nu Sigma Pi.

F. Roy has been a Methodist practically all his life. He has been a member and regular attendant of Central Methodist Church since 1917. He has been a Republican all his life. His grandfather Hopkins and his father were Republicans.

Res. (1952) Detroit, Michigan.

113 - William Robertson[8] Kepler, fourth child of Louisa C.[7] Kepler (Francis P.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Maria D.[4] Kepler (Samuel W.[3], Jacob[2], Peter[1]) was born Feb. 1, 1886 in Miles Grove now North Girard,* Pennsylvania and died March 11, 1950 in Milwaukee, Wisconsin of coronary sclerosis. He married June 25, 1913 in Springfield Township, Erie County, Pennsylvania, Elizabeth M. Schultz, born Dec. 24, 1885, daughter of Henry and Elisa (Kunz) Schultz. She attended Oberlin College two years, taught in Monroeville, Ohio one year and in Lakewood, Ohio, two years.

Will attended the public and high schools in the town of his birth, graduating in 1904 from the Girard Township High School. After one year at Allegheny College he transferred to the University of Michigan from which he graduated with the class of 1909 with the degree of mechanical engineering, having specialized in hydraulic engineering. Will was elected to membership in the honorary scientific society, Sigma Xi and the honorary scholastic society, Tau Beta Pi.

After graduation Will was employed by the Allis Chalmers Company of West Allis, Wisconsin. He was first sent to the Scranton, Pennsylvania works to become acquainted with the work of the shop preparatory to being sent out on installation jobs in Pennsylvania, New York, Florida, Michigan and Washington.

After ten years, he became a part of the engineering staff of Wellman, Seaver and Morgan Company in Cleveland, Ohio and then that of the Newport News Dry Dock and Shipbuilding Company of New Port News, Virginia. In 1927 Will Kepler returned to Milwaukee where he became an engineer with the A. O. Smith Corporation. During the years Mr. Kepler had the responsibility of designing, testing and tooling for production of oil well casing, beer containers, oil well casing, welded up diesel engine frames.

Most of the years Mr. Kepler was directly responsible for the

---

*New Lake City.

engineering in connection with the Pressure Vessel Department. Most of the years 1926 to 1950, he was Chief Engineer of the Pressure Vessel and Tubular Products Department. His removal as Chief Engineer was made only so that he could be placed in a consulting capacity. His associates and fellow workers held him in very high esteem as an engineer and a man. All seemed to sense Mr. Kepler's personality, his fair dealings, honesty of purpose, cheerfulness, giving of self without reserve to his work. They were better engineers and better men for having worked with him.

W. R. Kepler's Masonic affiliations were with the West Allis Lodge F and A.M. and the West Allis chapter of the Royal Arch Masons. He was a member of the American Society of Metals, Cleveland, Ohio, American Welding Society, Milwaukee Branch.

Child of William R.[8] and Elizabeth (Schultz) Kepler:

143 - i. Elizabeth L. "Betty" (9), b. Sept. 30, 1920.

114 - Hiram[8] Francis Hopkins, second child of Leslie[7] Hopkins (Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Lucy Stearns, b. March 7, 1885 in the Hopkins homestead, Girard Township, Pennsylvania, d. Nov. 3, 1913 in Girard Township; m. Dec. 21, 1910 Clara Brown, b. April 17, 1889, daughter of Alex and Orvilla (Silverthorne) Brown.

Child of Hiram F.[8] and Clara (Brown) Hopkins:

i. Minnie Betty (9), b. 1912; m. June 23, 1931, Elmer Amidon, b. Feb. 21, 1910.

Children:

Surname Amidon

a. Charles (10), b.
Graduate of Rice Avenue High School, class of June 1950. In 1950, printing Conneaut News-Herald.

b. Allen (10), b.

115 - Harrison[8] Charles Hopkins, third child of Leslie[7] Hopkins (Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Lucy Stearns, b. June 11, 1868 in Girard Township; m. June 22, 1916, Harriet Sisson, b. Aug. 13, 1888, daughter of Leonard and Mary (Gallett) Sisson.

Children of Harrison[8] C. and Harriett (Sisson) Hopkins:

144 - i. Mary Evelyn (9), b. May 21, 1919.
145 - ii. Robert C. (9), b. May 22, 1925

116 - Theodora[8] Hopkins Ehman, first child of Laura E.[7] Hopkins (Alfred B.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Frederick J. Ehman, b. June 30, 1872 in Cuba, New York; unmarried.

Theodora Hopkins received her Pd. B. from Albany Normal College in 1894 and her A. B. degree from Alfred University, New York in 1899, and is now a retired high school teacher. She taught in Newark twenty-six and a half years. She is a member of the Presbyterian church and lives in East Orange, New Jersey.

117 - Alfred Roy[8] Ehman, second child of Laura E.[7] Hopkins (Alfred B.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Frederick J. Ehman, b. Nov. 26, 1875 in Cuba, New York; unmarried.

Alfred graduated with an A.B. degree from Hamilton College, Clinton, New York in 1897 and from Auburn Theological Seminary in 1900 and is now a Presbyterian minister.

Alfred Roy's first pastorate was at Cornwall on the Hudson, after which he held pastorates at Onondala near Syracuse, New York at St. Cloud and West Orange, New Jersey. From the latter he resigned to become a chaplain in World War I but the war closed. Since that time he has served on assignment from the General Council of the Presbyterian Church of the United States of America. Residence in 1951 -- East Orange, New Jersey.

118 - George Frederick[8] Ehman, third child of Laura E.[7] Hopkins (Alfred B.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Frederick J. Ehman, b. April 11, 1880 in Cuba, New York; unmarried.

George F. Ehman is a graduate of Hamilton College, Clinton, New York, from which institution he has an A. B. Degree (1904). He was a member of Psi Upsilon and now is a member of the Elks. He also is a member of the Presbyterian church. In 1951 George F. Ehman is Treasurer of the Hess and Hopkins Leather Company, Incorporated, in Rockford, Illinois where he lives.

119 - Arthur[8] F. Hopkins, first child of George[7] Hopkins (Alfred B.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Martha Eugenia Mulvaney, b. March 16, 1882 in Rockford, Illinois; m. Aug. 18, 1912, Rockford, Illinois, Mabel Rundquist, b. .

Arthur F.[8] Hopkins is president of the firm of Hess and Hopkins, Incorporated in 1882. He is a graduate of the Rockford High School. Both Arthur and his wife are members of the First Baptist Church in Rockford. They are Republicans in politics.

Child of Arthur F.[8] and Mabel (Rundquist) Hopkins:

146 - Theodore Arthur (9), b. Jan. 28, 1917

120 - Mabel[8] Ruth Hopkins, second child of George[7] Hopkins (Alfred B.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Martha E. Mulvaney, b. Aug. 18, 1884; unmarried.

Mabel[8] R. Hopkins graduated from the University of Wisconsin in 1907, receiving the B. A. degree. She was a teacher of history and other social studies until her retirement. She is a member of the Baptist church. Residence -- 1011 Franklin Place, Peoria, Illinois.

121 - Helen Grace[8] Hopkins, third child of George[7] Hopkins (Alfred B.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Martha E. Mulvaney, b. Feb. 20, 1893 in Rockford, Illinois; m. May 10, 1917 in Rockford, John Dullman Blake, b. June 12, 1892 in Harvard, Illinois, son of Jesse Claire and Elizabeth (Dullman) Blake of Harvard, Illinois.

Both Helen and her husband are high school graduates and are Congregationalists. He is a textile manufacturer.

Children of Helen G.[8] (Hopkins) and John D. Blake:

Surname: Blake

147 - i. John George Hopkins (9), b. Jan. 5, 1921
ii. David Jesse (9), b. Sept. 9, 1929

122 - Wilmah D.[9] Hurd, third child of Mena A.[8] Haines (Charlotte E.[7] Hopkins, Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Sherman Hurd, was born Nov. 30, 1897; married June 16, 1920, W. Ivan James, born Sept. 1, 1899, d. July 21, 1946.

Children of Wilmah D.[9] (Hurd) and W. Ivan James:

i. Corinne (10), b. May 9, 1921, d. Sept. 1, 1921
148 - ii. W. Ivan II (10), b. May 21, 1922
iii. Richard (10), b. Dec. 9, 1931.

123 - Neta B.[9] Haines, the first child of L. D.[8] Haines (Charlotte E.[7] (Hopkins), Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Kittie B. Hoover, was born Dec. 3, 1891. She married March 29, 1916 at her farm home near Tuscola, Michigan, Clayton G. Roles, b. Aug. 7, 1891, the son of Frank E. and Laura (Raymure) Roles. Res. (1952): Vassar, Michigan

Neta B. Roles is a graduate of the Tuscola High School as was her father. Four of her children graduated from the same school. She was a telephone operator for six years before her marriage.

Mrs. Roles is a very energetic person. She has several hobbies that keep her busy. One is letter writing, and she writes a good letter and sends many birthday and get-well cards. She has crocheted and given away over a hundred rugs. Friends, relatives and members of her family are bountifully served and generously entertained. Recently sixteen of her children and grandchildren gathered for dinner.

Neta Haines Roles joined the Methodist church when she was eighteen years old and only a few months before she was married.

The family credit her with a very good memory. They say that she has a "Hopkins memory." Practically all the information concerning the Jeremiah Hopkins family of Tuscola County, Michigan has been accumulated and furnished by her.

Res. (1952): Vassar, Michigan

Children of Neta B.[9] (Haines) and Clayton B. Roles:

149 - i. Walter D. (10), b. March 15, 1917
150 - ii. Alice I. (10), b. Sept. 23, 1919
iii. Lester D. (10), b. June 21, 1922. Unm.
151 iv. Claude L. (10), b. Nov. 8, 1923
v. Natalie I. (10), b. Dec. 22, 1925, d. Oct. 26, 1934
152 vi. Raymond C. (10), b. July 18, 1927

124 - L. Deyo[9] Haines, the third child of L. B.[8] Haines (Charlotte E.[7] (Hopkins), Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Kittie B. Hoover, was born March 7, 1898. He married May 20, 1922, Beatrice Aldrich, born
the daughter of
Res. (1952):

Children of L. Deyo[9] and Beatrice (Aldrich) Haines:

i. Eldon (10),)
153 - ii. Beatrice (10)) b. May 29, 1923. Eldon d. May 30, 192
154 - iii. Merton D. (10), b. Sept. 14, 1925
155 - iv. Nila (10), b. Dec. 29, 1933

125 - Howard B.[9] Haines, second child of Roy A.[8] Haines (Charlotte E.[7] (Hopkins), Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Jessie Blanchard, was born Jan. 12, 1903. He married April 24, 1924, Mary Findon, born Feb. 8, 1906

Children of Howard B. and Mary (Findon) Haines:

i. Donald (10), b. Feb. 7, 1925; m. Oct. 8, 1949, Barbara Geyer, b. July 6, 1929
Child: Lori Ann (11), b. Jan. 29, 1954
ii. Marlene (10), b. Dec. 23, 1932; m. Feb. 23, 1952, Donald Sergent, b. Nov. 14, 1933.

126 - Marjory H.[9] Haines, third child of Roy A.[8] Haines (Charlotte E.[7] (Hopkins), Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Jessie Blanchard, was born July 8, 1904. She married Aug. 25, 1929, Otto Schluebier, born Jan. 2, 1904

Children of Otto and Marjory[9] (Haines) Schuchbier:

i. Jean (10), b. Jan. 29, 1932; m. Lionel Castagnier
Child: Maurice (11), b. Sept. 30, 1954
ii. Janet (10), b. Feb. 1, 1934
iii. Ronnie (10), b. Dec. 11, 1937
iv. Larry (10), b. Feb. 15, 1945

127 - Paul Daniel[9] Haines, fourth child of Roy A.[8] Haines (Charlotte E.[7] (Hopkins), Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Jessie Blanchard, was born Jan. 22, 1907. He married Feb. 11, 1928, Ambra Ellithorpe, born Jan. 11, 1909.

Children of Paul D.[9] and Ambra (Ellithorpe) Haines:

i. Charlotte E. (10), b. June 21, 1930; m. June 25, 1949, Dick LaBelle
   Children:
   a. Christine (11), b. Oct. 8, 1950
   b. Pauli Marie (11), b. April 9, 1954
ii. Richard (10), b. April 15, 1932; m. July 1952, Sally Ippel
   Child:
   a. Debra Lynn (11), b. Dec. 7, 1954

128 - Hugh Ambrose[9] Haines, the fifth child of Roy A.[8] Haines (Charlotte E.[7] Hopkins, Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Jessie Blanchard, was born March 20, 1909; married Feb. 27, 1934, Marion Thompson, born Jan. 29, 1916

Children of Hugh A.[9] and Marion (Thompson) Haines:

i. Sally Ann (10), b. Feb. 14, 1937; d. April 29, 1937
ii. Robert (10), b. Feb. 13, 1939
iii. Ambra (10), b. July 24, 1944

129 - Josephine A.[9] Haines, the sixth child of Roy A.[8] Haines (Charlotte E.[7] Hopkins, Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Jessie Blanchard, was born Dec. 28, 1910; married Nov. 27, 1930, Tyrus Cobb, born July 8, 1908, the son of Melvin and Frances A. (Reed) Cobb

Children of Josephine A.[9] (Haines) and Tyrus Cobb:

i. Raymond (10), b. April 1, 1934
ii. Jerry (10), b. Dec. 25, 1935

130 - Mable Edna[9] Gaston, second child of Edith Amelia[8] Lewis (Huldah[7], Lorenzo[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Ed. R. Gaston, b. May 19, 1904; m. May 19, 1928 at Elyria, Ohio, LeRoy Fridenstine, b. Jan. 15 1903

Mabel Gaston graduated from Elyria High School, also Oberlin Business College, becoming a stenographer first in a lawyer's office at which she continued for several years and then in a bank. Her husband, LeRoy, has been a motion picture operator for several years besides running a small farm and raising poultry.

Children of Mabel Edna[9] (Gaston) and LeRoy Fridenstine:

i. Paul LeRoy (10), b. April 1, 1936, Elyria
ii. Joyn Richard (10), b. Aug. 29, 1944, Oberlin

131 - Wilbur Harvey[9] Gaston, third child of Edith Amelia[8] Lewis (Huldah[7] Hopkins, Lorenzo[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Ed. R. Gaston, b. July 14, 1906 in Elyria, Ohio; m. Sept. 20, 1927 in the Little Church Around the Corner, New York City, Blanche Selliman, b. July 3, 1905. Killed in an automobile accident July 1, 1954.

Wilbur Gaston after graduation from high school entered the Elyria Savings and Trust Bank where he still is employed in 1942.

Children of Wilbur Harvey[9] and Blanche (Selliman) Gaston:

Surname: Gaston

i. Gerald Wilbur (10), b. March 22, 1930, Elyria, Ohio. Gerald enlisted in the U. S. Navy in 1948. In 1951, he was in his Junior year at Miami University, Oxford, Ohio; m. Wilma Amelia Sankoly.

Children (surname Gaston):

a. Thomas Alan (11), b. Sept. 10, 1951, Elyria, Ohio
b. Terri Lynn (11), b. Aug. 31, 1953, Elyria, Ohio

ii. Allen Lewis (10), b. Nov. 27, 1911, Elyria; m. Mar. 9, 1951, Margaret Joan Comesak of Elyria. Allen enlisted in the U. S. Navy in January 1951.

132 - Virginia May[9] Lewis, second child of Harvey N.[8] Lewis (Huldah[7] Hopkins, Lorenzo[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Mabel Brecknock, b. Oct. 2, 1928 in Elyria, Ohio; m. John Arthur Wirth

Vriginia May is a graduate of Elyria High School and St. Vincent Charity Hospital School of Nursing, Cleveland, Ohio.

John A. Wirth her husband, also is a graduate of Elyria High School and is a veteran of the U. S. Navy. In 1951 he is employed by the National Tube Company, Lorain, Ohio.

Children, surname Wirth:

i. Charles Wesley (10), b. Oct. 9, 1951
ii. Richard John (10), b. April 23, 1954

133 - Harold Wilson[9], first child of Lucy[8] Hopkins (Alfred[7], Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Wilson P. Andrews, b. June 6, 1895 in North Girard,* Pennsylvania, d. July 15, 1934 in Erie, Pennsylvania; m. June 21, 1925, Dorothea Parke. b. Jan. 21,

Harold W. Andrews was a graduate of the Girard Township High School at North Girard, Pennsylvania, and of Case School of Applied Science. His home was in Erie, Pennsylvania.

Child of Harold W.[9] and Dorothea (Parke) Andrews:

Surname: Andrews

i. Marion Parke (10), b. July 11, 1927; m. July 25, 1949, Richard B. Heldt of Erie, Pennsylvania
Child: James (11) Andrews Heldt, b. April 5, 1950

134 - Grace[9] Amelia Gregor, third child of Lida[8] Hopkins (William[7], Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and "Mack" C. Gregor, b. in Girard Township, April 4, 1889, d. at North Girard, Pennsylvania, May 5, 1945; m. July 15, 1909 at Ripley, New York, George Palmer, b. March 9, 1889, son of Emmore Carman and Lillia May (Van Sickle) Palmer

Grace was a woman of fine personality and a fine mother. She not only raised her own two children but also Robert, the son of Francis Gregor, as her own. She was a member of the North Girard Presbyterian Church and a Democrat in politics.

Children of Grace[9] (Gregor) and George Palmer:

Surname: Palmer

156 - i. Wilbur George (10), b. July 23, 1914, Pennsylvania; m. July 25, 1936, Louise Bayle, b. Feb. 12, 1917, daughter of the Rev. William F. and Gertrude (Thomas-Hall) Bayle
157 - ii. Evelyn Blanche (10), b. March 10, 1919

135 - Fred[9] Gregor, sixth child of Lida[8] Hopkins (William , Francis[7], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Mack Gregor, b. May 21, 1894 in Girard Township, near Girard, Pennsylvania, d. Jan. 4, 1944 at Aliquippa, Pennsylvania; m. Jan. 5, 20, in Erie, Pennsylvania, Winifred Williams, b. July 30, 1896, daughter of Cyrus E. and Libbie (Lillie) Williams of Albion, Pennsylvania

---

*Now Lake City.

Fred[9] Gregor was a Private 1C, Co. D., 313th Machine Gun Battalion, United States Army, and served in Europe. He enlisted April 4, 1918 and was discharged July 30, 1919. He was a switchman on the Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad at Albion. He was a Presbyterian and belonged to the Moose, the American Legion, and the Veterans of Foreign Wars.

Child of Fred and Winifred (Williams) Gregor:

i. Ethel Ina (10) b. Aug. 25, 1921 at Albion, Pennsylvania; m. April 9, 1939, Harold Edwin Tobin at Cranesville, Pennsylvania

136 - Francis[9] Gregor, seventh child of Lida[8] Hopkins (William[7], Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Mack Gregor, b. Sept. 11, 1895 in Girard Township; m. 1925, Sarah Brooks, b. 1905, d. 1926

Francis enlisted in the army early in 1917 and served for the duration of World War I in a cavalry division in Texas. He was greatly disappointed that he was not sent overseas. He was discharged in 1921. Francis is a painter by trade. He never remarried.

Child of Francis[9] and Sarah (Brooks) Gregor:

i. Robert (10), b. 1926 in North Girard,* Pennsylvania; m. Aug. 19, 1950 in Kansas City by Reverend T. A. Weinhold, Ruth Kneisel, daughter of William Kneisel of Horton, Kansas

Robert is a graduate of the Rice Avenue Union High School, Girard, Pennsylvania. He is in the United States Navy where he already has served for the six years previous to 1950.

Ruth, his wife, graduated from the Powhatten Kansas High School and has been employed as a typist at Wilson's Meat Company, Kansas City, Missouri.

137 - Donald[9] Gregor, eighth child of Lida M.[8] Hopkins (William H. H.[7], Francis P.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and McClelland ("Mack") Gregor, was born Dec. 6, 1897, near Girard, Pennsylvania. He married first , but later they were divorced. He married second Nov. 10, 1942, Beatrice McMillan, born May 15, 1919

*Now Lake City.

Donald[9] Gregor enlisted in the United States Marines, October 15, 1923. He became a sargent assigned to U.S.S. Texas. He received his discharge, December 22, 1927.

His church connections are with the Presbyterians.

In 1952 he is cashier with Erie Coach Company in Erie, Pennsylvania.

Children of Donald[9] and Beatrice (McMillan) Gregor:

i. Dade F. (10), b. June 10, 1951 Twin
ii. Don M. (10), b. June 10, 1951 Twin
Born in Erie, Pennsylvania

138 - Raymond[9] Wirtz, first child of Myra E.[8] Hopkins (William[7], Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Phillip George Wirtz, b. June 10, 1900 in Girard, Pennsylvania; m. April 15, 1919 in Dunkirk, New York, Alberta Florence Shippey, b. Aug. 23, 1899, daughter of Ellis Lee and Florence Julia (Laury) Shippey, of Rixford, Pennsylvania and St. Petersburg, Florida

Raymond[9] Wirtz was a Private 1C in Headquarters Company, 14th Light Field Artillery of the U. S. Army. He enlisted April 4, 1918 and was discharged March 21, 1919.

Children of Raymond[9] and Alberta F. (Shippey) Wirtz:

i. Florence Henrietta (10), b. Feb. 12, 1920; m. July 12, 1938 at Olean, New York, Edward Joseph Krott. Living 1951 at Rixford, Pennsylvania.

Children:

a. Ellis Lee (11), b. Sept. 7, 1939
b. Edward Joseph (11), b. May 12, 1943
c. Torrance Andrew (11), b. Aug. 16, 1946

ii. Phillip Lee (10), b. Feb. 17, 1921; m. Nov. 23, 1940 at Bradford, Pennsylvania, Margaret Jean Platko. Living 1951 at Rixford, Pennsylvania

Children:

a. Phillip Raymond (11), b. June 10, 1941
b. Sherrylon Lee (11), b. Oct. 11, 1942
c. Mary Jeanine (11), b. April 3, 1950

139 - Audrey H.[9] Getz, child of Mary E.[8] Hopkins (William[7], Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Edward Getz; b. June 29, 1917 in Erie, Pennsylvania; m. Dec. 27, 1941 at

Erie, Pennsylvania, Arthur J. Hitcome, b. Jan. 31, 1915 in Jamestown, New York

Children of Audrey H.[9] (Getz) and Arthur J. Hitcome:

Surname: Hitcome

i. Richard A. (10), b. Sept. 14, 1943
ii. James A. (10), b. Jan. 6, 1945
Both born in Trenton, New Jersey

140 - Robert[9] Allan Bushyeager, son of Henrietta[8] Hopkins (William[7], Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and William Bushyeager; b. Aug. 9, 1926; m. Oct. 16, 1948 in Girard Methodist Church by Reverend Swanson, Beverly Swanson, b. Aug. 8, 1926, Chicago, Illinois, daughter of Reverend Newton H. and Gladys M. (Ward) Swanson. Residing at Girard, Pennsylvania

Children of Robert[9] Allan and Beverly (Swanson) Bushyeager:

i. Nancy Sue (10), b. July 25, 1950
ii. David Allan (10), b. 1952

141 - Violet Louisa[9] Kepler, first child of Charles[8] Kepler (Louisa[7] (Hopkins), Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Harriett (Murry) Kepler; b. Jan. 23, 1897, Saginaw, Michigan; m. June 24, 1921 in Detroit, Cyril J. McCarthy, b. Feb. 17, 1888 in Mio, Michigan, d. Aug. 10, 1944 in Detroit, son of John and Gertrude (Dardsn) McCarthy

Violet L.[9] (Kepler) McCarthy was educated in the public schools of Saginaw and was graduated from Arthur Hill High School in 1915. She specialized in education and was graduated from the University of Michigan in 1919 with the degree, A. B. in Education.

Violet immediately secured a position as teacher in the Detroit Public Schools and was assigned to the Cass Technical High School where she taught English and mathematics. She continued teaching until her marriage to Cyril J. McCarthy. After his death in 1944, she again took up teaching. She taught mathematics in the Veterans' Institute in Detroit and at present (1950) she teaches mathematics. She is a very thorough efficient teacher and is much sought after to manage difficult

situations. Her dark eyes have a snap that means business.

Children of Violet L.[9] (Kepler) and Cyril G. McCarthy:

158 - i. Melissa Ann (10), b. March 16, 1923 in Detroit
159 - ii. John Kepler (10), b. Feb. 22, 1925 in Detroit, Michigan

142 - Murry John[9], second child of Charles[8] Kepler (Louisa[7] (Hopkins), Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Harriett (Murry) Kepler; b. July 18, 1902 in Saginaw, Michigan; m. Sept. 8, 1925 in Detroit, Alice Louise Guetschow, b. Dec. 5, 1900 in Detroit, Michigan, daughter of William Frederick and Henrietta (Klatt) Guetschow

Murry J.[9] Kepler received his early and secondary school education in Saginaw, Michigan, graduating from the Arthur Hill High School in 1920. He entered the University of Michigan Engineering College from which he graduated and received the B.C.E. degree in 1924. While at Michigan he was a member of the Phi Kappa Tau fraternity.

Murry is interested in sports and games of all kinds. He bowls and plays golf. At Arthur Hill High School in Saginaw he played football on the school team. During his son Charles' membership in Boy Scouts, Murry served on the Scout Committee of the Bushnell Congregational Church of which he is an active member.

Mr. Kepler, after graduation from Michigan, was with Hubbell, Hartgering and Roth, engineers for nearly four years, when he obtained a position with the City of Detroit in the City Engineer's office, advancing to Administrative Engineer. His work chiefly consists of handling the business phases of construction contracts. These have an average yearly total value of some fifteen to twenty million dollars.

Alice (Guetschow) Kepler received her early education in the Pontiac, Michigan and Detroit public schools. She graduated from Eastern High School in January 1919. She too entered the University of Michigan,

specializing in social studies, psychology and guidance, graduating in 1923 with the B. A. degree and certificate in Social Work. Upon graduation, Alice became a caseworker with Harper Hospital Social Service Bureau, and the Detroit Public Welfare Commission. She continued in these positions for six years.

Alice is a member of the Bushnell Congregational Church and a conscientious, diligent worker in the Women's Society. She also is a member of the Life Adjustment Committee in that church.

Child of Murry J.[9] and Alice L. (Guetschow) Kepler:

160 - i. Charles William (10), b. Dec. 29, 1930.

143 - Elizabeth[9] Lucille Kepler, child of William[8] Kepler (Louisa[7] (Hopkins), Francis P.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Elizabeth K. (Schultz) Kepler, b. Sept. 30, 1920 in Cleveland, Ohio; m. Aug. 22, 1942 in St. Crysostroms Chapel, Chicago, Illinois, Gerald Albert Sivage, b. Dec. 17, 1909 in Watertown, South Dakota, son of John Wesley and Emma (Belky) Sivage.

Elizabeth (Betty) Kepler Sivage began her early education in the kindergarten in New Port News, Virginia. When her parents removed to Wauwatosa, Betty, as she was familiarly called, entered the public schools there, graduating in 1937. She was awarded the Bachelor of Arts degree at the University of Michigan in 1941. Her sorority was Kappa Kappa Gamma.

While in high school, Betty was active in public speaking and took prominent parts in the school plays. Her interests in dramatics continue. She has taken roles in several plays sponsored by the Junior League of Chicago. She took the part of Portia in a high school play and that of Prince Charming in a Junior League play in Chicago.

After graduation from Michigan, Betty came into the employment of

Marshall Field and Company where she was assigned to personnel work in which capacity she continued until her marriage to Gerald A. Sivage.

Mrs. Sivage is a member of the Junior League of Chicago and also a member of the Woman's Board of the Traveller's Aid of Chicago.

Gerald A. Sivage was a clerk with the Marshall Field and Company, Chicago, 1931-32; a member of the executive office staff, 1932-35; assistant to the manager of the real estate division, and assistant to the secretary and treasurer, 1944- . He was assistant to the president of the board, Marshall Field and Company, and had charge of the investments for that company. He also served as chairman of the Cancer Fund of Chicago. At present he is treasurer and vice president of the board, Marshall Field and Company.

Mr. Sivage is a graduate of Carroll College, Waukesha, Wisconsin with the B. A. degree in 1931. He is keenly interested in sports of all kinds -- football, baseball, golf. Both he and his wife are members of the Chicago University Club and the Saddle and Cycle Club.

In 1951 the Gerald A. Sivages live at 220 Walton Place, Chicago, Illinois.

Children of Elizabeth[9] (Kepler) and Gerald A. Sivage:

i. Suzanne (10), b. Sept. 10, 1946
ii. Elizabeth Hopkins (10), b. Dec. 19, 1949
Both born in Chicago, Illinois

144 - Mary Evelyn[9] Hopkins, first child of Harrison[8] Hopkins (Leslie[7], Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Harriett Sisson, b. May 21, 1919

Mary Evelyn[9] graduated with high honors from the Girard Township High School and from the University of Pittsburgh in 1940 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. She has done graduate work at the University

of Maryland School of Law.

She is personnel director of the Ajax Iron Works, Corry, Pennsylvania and also editor of the "Flywheel" a magazine published bi-weekly, by and for the employees. The Ajax Company makes steam engines to drill oil wells. The Ajax Iron Works is best known for its celebrated Ajax drilling and pumping engines, known all over the world where oil and artesian wells are found.

It was the pioneer of all the rigid reverse engines used in the oil industry and is the favorite in all fields from New York to Texas and California. Many of them are in use in Burma, Russia and other foreign fields.

Mary Evelyn has shown great tenacity in her studies and preparation for life. Her success is a well earned and deserved reward.

145 - Robert Charles[9] Hopkins, second child of Harrison[8] Hopkins (Leslie[7], Francis[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Harriett Sisson, b. May 22, 1925; m. June 11, 1949, Ethel Bacik of Fairview, Pennsylvania, b. Sept. 22, 1924

Robert C. Hopkins, a graduate of Rice Avenue Union High, attended Allegheny College and Pennsylvania State College, graduating from the former in 1946 with the degree of Bachelor of Science after returning to Allegheny upon his discharge from the United States Marine Corps. His term of service in the latter was from March 13, 1943 to April 21, 1945.

While at Allegheny, Dr. Hopkins served as president of the student council during his fourth year and was a member of the Phi Beta Phi honorary fraternity as well as serving for two years as president of the Phi Kappa Psi fraternity. He also was a member of the Allegheny Singers.

Following his graduation from Allegheny College, he served as science instructor and assistant coach at Conneautville High School until

his entrance to medical school.

Dr. Hopkins received his Doctor of Medicine degree from the University of Maryland School of Physicians and Surgeons, Baltimore, in June 1951. He became a member of the house staff at St. Vincent's Hospital, Erie, Pennsylvania.

While in medical school, Dr. Hopkins served as a two-year representative to the student council during his first and second years. In his third year he was elected vice president of his class, a post to which he was re-elected in the fourth year.

He also served as junior and senior advisor to the student council in his third and fourth year. He is a member of the Nu Sigma Nu medical fraternity, the Medical Research Association and the American Medical Association, helping to found the student chapter of the latter in his fourth year.

Children of Robert Charles[9] and Ethel (Rucik) Hopkins:

i. Barbara Jean (10), b. Sept. 18, 1951, Erie, Pennsylvania
ii. Robert Charles (10), b. Mar. 14, 1954
Both born in St. Vincent's Hospital, Erie, Pennsylvania

146 - Theodore Arthur[9], child of Arthur F.[8] (George[7], Alfred B.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Mabel Rundquist, b. Jan. 28, 1917 in Rockford, Illinois, d. Jan. 28, 1951;
m. Sept. 7, 1939, Beth Dodge, b. ,
d. Dec. 10, 1950.

Dr. Theodore A. Hopkins graduated from Northwestern Medical College in 1942 and from Rush Medical College in 1945. He was a Fellow of the American College of Physicians, was a heart specialist and saw patients only by appointment. Both he and his wife met a tragic death.

Children of Theodore A.[9] and Beth (Dodge) Hopkins:

i. Helen (10), b. Feb. 10, 1941
ii. Martha (10), b. Feb. 25, 1943

147 - John George Hopkins[9] Blake, first child of Helen Grace[8] Hopkins (George[7], Alfred[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and John Dallman Blake, b. Jan. 5, 1921; m. April 12, in England, Given Trafford, b. May 19, 1928

Children of John George (Hopkins[9]) and Given (Trafford) Blake:

i. Elizabeth Ann (10), b.
ii. John Trafford (10), b.

148 - W. Ivan[10] James II, second child of Alinah D.[9] Hurd (Henry A.[8], Charlotte E.[7] (Hopkins), Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and W. Ivan James, was born May 21, 1922; married first, Iris Marie Hathorne, born Dec. 13, 1921. She died June 7, 1947. W. Ivan II married second, Libby Mae Biles, born Jan. 9, 1925.

Children of W. Ivan and Alinah (Hurd) James II — 1st marriage:

i. W. Ivan III (11), b. June 19, 1943, d. June 7, 1947
ii. Robert Ray (11), b. Sept. 29, 1946, d. June 7, 1947

Children of W. Ivan II and Libbie Mae (Biles) James II — 2nd marriage:

i. Ralph Richard (11), b. Aug. 16, 1948, d. Aug. 17, 1948

149 - Walter H.[10] Holes, first child of Neba B.[9] Haines (L. D.[8], Charlotte E.[7] (Hopkins), Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Clayton G. Holes, was born March 15, 1917; married Dec. 28, 1940, Ina F. Baxter, born Oct. 1, 1920.

Graduate of Vassar High School, machine operator at Universal Engineering Company, Frankenmuth, Michigan.

Children of Walter H. and Ina (Baxter) Holes:

i. Sandra Kay (11), b. Dec. 16, 1941
ii. Dawn Kicky (11), b. Jul, 10, 1944
iii. Frank Edgar (11), b. Feb. 28, 1947

150 - Alice I.[10] Holes, second child of Neba B.[9] Haines (L. D.[8], Charlotte E.[7] (Hopkins), Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Clayton G. Holes, was born Sept. 23, 1919; married Nov. 21, 1945, George Beach, born Nov. 5, 1918.

Graduate of Vassar High School, now a housewife.

Children of Alice I. (Holes) and George Beach:

i. Bruce G. (11)) b. Dec. 2, 1946
ii. Brice W. (11))

151 - Claude L.[10] Holes, fourth child of Neba B.[9] Haines (L. D.[8], Charlotte E.[7] (Hopkins), Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Clayton G. Holes was born Nov. 8, 1923; married March 4, 1945, Jean Sergeant, born Oct. 29, 1926.

After graduating from Vassar High School, Claude Haines went to evening

school in Flint, Michigan, working his own way. He is now draftsman and designer in Bay City, Michigan.

Children of Claude L.[10] and Joan (Sergent) Roles:

i. Douglas C. (11), b. Jan. 23, 1948
ii. Janet K. (11), b. April 17, 1949

152 - Raymond C.[10] Roles, sixth child of Nota B.[9] Haines (L. D.[8], Charlotte E.[7] (Hopkins), Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Clayton G. Roles, was born July 18, 1927; married March March 20, 1948, Alice McDermon.

Michigan State College two years and summers, finishing his course. He is now manager of the Hall Brothers' Elevator in his home town.

Children of Raymond C.[10] and Alice (McDermon) Roles:

i. Eric David (11), b. Dec. 7, 1948.

153 - Lubric[10] Haines, twin child of L. Deyo[9] Haines (L. D.[8], Charlotte E.[7] (Hopkins), Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Kittie B. Hoover, was born May 29, 1923; married June 21, 1941, Leo Campbell, born May 15, 1920.

Children of Lubric (Haines) and Leo Campbell:

i. Junior (11), b. May 19, 1942
ii. Dale (11), b. Sept. 8, 1943
iii. Bruce (11), b. Sept. 4, 1945
iv. Henry Ray (11), b. Sept. 28, 1947

154 - Merton D.[10] Haines, third child of L. Deyo[9] Haines (L. D.[8], Charlotte E.[7] (Hopkins), Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Kittie B. Hoover was born Sept. 14, 1925; married Aug. 16, 1947, Elaine Baker, born April 14, 1930.

Children of Merton D.[10] and Elaine (Baker) Haines:

i. Robert (11), b. Jan. 11, 1948
ii. Gerald David (11), b. April 9, 1950

155 - Nila[10] Haines, fourth child of L. Deyo[9] Haines (L. D.[8], Charlotte E.[7] (Hopkins), Jeremiah[6], Daniel[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Kittie B. Hoover, was born Dec. 29, 1928; married May 18, 1946, Tommie Osentowski, born May 12, 1930. Church connections -- Roman Catholic.

Children of Nila[10] (Haines) and Tommie Osantowski:

i. Beverly (11), b. April 6, 1947
ii. Paul Thomas (11), b. May 27, 1951
iii. Neil David (11), b. June 8, 1954

156 - Wilbur George[10] Palmer, First child of Grace[9] Gregor (Lida[8] (Hopkins), William H. H.[7], Francis P.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and George Palmer, b. July 23, 1914 at North Girard, Pennsylvania; m. July 25, 1936, Louise Bayle, b. Feb. 12, 1917, daughter of the Reverend William F. and Gertrude (Thomas-Hall) Bayle.

Wilbur G.[10] Palmer attended Washington and Jefferson College one and a half years. He is a cost and payroll clerk and is a member of the Presbyterian Church and a Republican. Louise, Wilbur's wife, attended Westminster College one year.

Children of Wilbur G.[10] and Louise (Bayle) Palmer:

Surname: Palmer

i. Marjorie Gertrude (11), b. May 27, 1938
ii. William George (11), b. Oct. 3, 1939
iii. Linda Louise (11), b. Aug. 4, 1941
iv. Julia Evelyn (11), b. June 25, 1943

157 - Evelyn[10] Blanche Palmer, second child of Grace[9] Gregor (Lida[8] (Hopkins), William H. H.[7], Francis P.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and George Palmer, b. March 10, 1919 at Kentucky, George Laughlan Wilson, b. March 29, 1907 in Erie, Pennsylvania, son of Laughlan and Johanna (Maher) Wilson.

Evelyn B. Palmer Wilson graduated from the Rice Avenue Union High School, Girard, Pennsylvania, and attended Erie Commercial College.

On January 4, 1943, Governor Arthur H. James appointed Evelyn Palmer Wilson to fill the unexpired term of her husband, George L. Wilson, as Clerk of the Courts of Quarter Sessions and Oyer and Terminer of Erie County, Pennsylvania, after Mr. Wilson's resignation upon being drafted into the Armed Forces of the United States. In November 1943, she was elected to said office for a four-year term to be computed from the first

Monday of January 1944. She did not run for re-election in 1947 since her husband had returned from military service and was a candidate and elected to the office.

Evelyn is a member of the young Republicans of Erie County, Pennsylvania and the Erie County Council of Republican Women.

George Iauchlan Wilson, the husband of Evelyn Palmer, was elected Clerk of the Courts of Quarter Sessions and Oyer and Terminer for Erie County, Pennsylvania, in November of 1939, and served in that capacity from the first Monday in January 1940 until January 4, 1943, on which date his wife, Evelyn Wilson, was appointed to fill his unexpired term after his resignation upon being drafted into the Armed Forces of the United States.

In November of 7, elected for a four-year term as Clerk of Courts to be computed from the first Monday in January 1948.

Military Record. -- Entered U. S. Army on December 3, 1942 as a Private and was assigned to Co. K., 407th Infantry Regiment, 102nd Division, and remained with same all during military service. Was discharged under grade of Staff Sergeant on November 3, 1945. Served as Machine Gun Section Leader: Continental Service -- 1 year, 9 months, 14 days; Foreign Service in European Theater -- 1 year, 1 month, 17 days.

George L. Wilson belongs to a number of fraternal organizations, namely: Eagles, Moose, Elks, Odd Fellows, Grange, American Legion, and Veterans of Foreign Wars.

158 - Melissa Ann[10] McCarthy, first child of Violet L.[9] Kepler (Charles H.[8], Louisa[7] (Hopkins), Francis P.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Cyril J. McCarthy, b. March 16, 1923 in Detroit; m. Nov. 25, 1950 in Our Saviour Lutheran Church, Detroit, Sterling Brown McDearman, b. Nov. 16, 1923, son of Sterling B. and Clara (Rutz) McDearman.

Melissa Ann[10] was named for her two great grandmothers. She attended the Edison elementary school, Tappan intermediate and Cooley high schools — all in Detroit. She was graduated from Cooley High School in 1940. She was always a bright student being advanced a grade or two and was placed in advanced classes in high school. She chose Michigan State College where she specialized in art and home economics and was graduated in 1944.

After graduation from Michigan State College, Melissa taught homemaking three years at Richmond, and one year at Wayne, Michigan. During these years she studied for her master's degree at Wayne University, which she obtained in 1949. When she had obtained her master's degree, she entered the Detroit Public Schools and was assigned to the Southeastern High School. She is an efficient teacher with a fine personality.

159 - John[10] Kepler McCarthy, second child of Violet I.[9] Kepler (Charles H.[8], Louisa[7] Hopkins, Francis P.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Cyril J. McCarthy, b. Feb. 22, 1925 in Detroit, Michigan; m. Nov. 30, 1946 in Holy Name Church, Essex, Ontario, Canada, Joyce Lafferty, b. Feb. 27, 1925, daughter of Harvey and Grace (Dolan) Lafferty.

John K. received his education in the Detroit Public Schools, attending the Burns and Edison elementary schools and the Tappan Intermediate School. He is a master auto mechanic.

Joyce, John's wife, is a graduate nurse, receiving her training at Hotel Dieu in Windsor, Ontario, Canada. In 1951 she was a supervisor at Highland Park General Hospital.

Children of John[10] and Joyce (Lafferty) McCarthy:

i. Daniel John (11), b. July 4, 1949 in Windsor, Ontario Canada
ii. Jon Kevin (11), b. March 9, 1953 in Detroit

160 - Charles William[10] Kepler, only child of Murry J.[9] Kepler (Charles H.[8], Louisa[7] Hopkins, Francis P.[6], Alfred[5], Jeremiah[4], Amos[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) and Alice Gueuschow, b. Dec. 29, 1930 in Detroit, Michigan; m. Sept. 6, 1952 in Christ Episcopal Church, Grosse Pointe, Michigan, Alice Anne Sichler, b. Feb. 29, 1932, daughter of Edward and Iola Louise (Chute) Sichler.

During his youth, Charles was a member of Troop 277, Boy Scouts of America, sponsored by the Bushnell Congregational Church. He advanced steadily in scouting and became an Eagle Scout in 1947.

Charles William attended the Edison elementary and Redford high schools in Detroit. He graduated from high school in January 1949 with the distinctive honor of being the outstanding student of his class in scholarship, participation in athletics, and participation in student activities. He was a member of the track team at Redford High School, doing the dashes and running on the city champion relay team for 1949. He entered the School of Administration, University of Michigan and, while there, was a member of Sigma Nu Fraternity.

In September 1952, both Charles and Alice Anne entered their senior year at the University of Michigan. In January 1953 Charles completed the requirements for the degree, Bachelor in Business Administration, B.B.A., with a major in marketing. In June of the same year, Alice Anne, his wife, took her B.A. degree with a major in journalism and Charles completed the work for the master's degree in August at the end of the summer session.

Charles was inducted into the army in September 1953 and assigned to the Ordnance Replacement Training Center (ORTC) at Fort Aberdeen, Maryland. Early in 1954 he was transferred to Service Battery Anti-Aircraft and Artillery (AAA) Replacement Training Center ((RTC) attached to the 4052 A.S.U. on post at Fort Bliss, El Paso, Texas. The trainee in January 1955 had the rank of Pfc., but is classified as an ordnance supply specialist, Military Occupation Specialty Number 1815. Charles writes that he is in charge of ordering spare parts and expendables for immediate use and for stock for four hundred odd vehicles. He further writes: "Since our motor pool is overstaffed with rank, corporal will most likely be the summit of my army career." He is due to be released from active service in the army in September 1955.

APPENDIXES

APPENDIX A

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Allstrom, C. M., Compiler. Dictionary of Royal Lineage of Europe and Other Countries from the Earliest Period to the Present Time. Chicago, U. S. A.: S. Th. Ahlberg, 1904.

Annonymous (Holbrook). Notes on One Line of the Hopkins Family. The Narragansett Historical Register, State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. VII (1869).

Arnold, Elisha Stephen, Compiler. The Arnold Memorial -- William Arnold of Providence and Pawtucket, 1587-1675 and a Genealogy of His Descendants. Rutland, Vermont: The Turtle Publishing Company, 1935.

Arnold, James N., Editor. Vital Records of Rhode Island -- 1636-1850, 21 Vols. Vol. I in 3 parts. Providence: Narragansett Historical Publishing Company, 1891.

Austin, John Osborne. Ancestry of Fifty-three Rhode Islanders. Albany, New York: Joel Munsell's Sons, 1889.

Austin, John Osborne. Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island. Albany, New York: Joel Munsell's Sons, 1887.

Bartlett, John R., Editor. Census of the Inhabitants of the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, 1774.

Barlow, George. Family Genealogy Consisting of the Ancestry and Descendants of Jonathan Barlow and Plain Rogers of Delaware County, New York. New York: Privately Printed 1891.

Buckley, James M. History of Methodism in United States. 2 Volumes. New York: Christian Literature Company, 1897.

Bunker, Mary Powell. Long Island Genealogies. Albany, New York: Joel Munsell's Sons, 1895.

Clemens, William M. Early Marriage Records in the Hopkins Family. New York: William M. Clemens, 1916.

Edited Biographical Review -- Biographical Sketches of the Leading Citizens of Otsego County, New York. New York and Boston: Biographical Review Publishing Company, 1893.

Edited, Commemorative Biographical Record of Tolland and Windham Counties, Connecticut. 2 Volumes. Chicago: J. H. Beers Company, 1903.

Edited. History of Allegan and Barry Counties, Michigan. Philadelphia: D. W. Ensign Company, 1880.

Edited (Ellis). History of Cattaraugus County, New York. Philadelphia: L. H. Everts, 1879.

Edited. History of Otsego County, New York. Some of the Prominent Men and Pioneers. Philadelphia: Everts and Fariss, 1878.

Edited. New York (State)-Adjutant Generalfs Office. A record of the commissioned officers and privates of the regiments which were organized in the State of New York . . . as taken from the muster-in rolls on file in the adjutant general's office, S. H. Y. 8 Volumes. Albany: Comstock and Cassidy, 1864-66.

Edited. New York (State)-Adjutant General's Office. Register of Officers in the Volunteer Regiments from the State of New York, 1861-1865. Albany: 1866.

Edited. Reports of the Pioneer and Historical Society of the State of Michigan. Lansing: Thorp and Godfrey, State Printers and Binders, 1886.

Edited. Representative Men and Old Families of Rhode Island. Chicago: J. H. Beers and Company, 1908.

Edited. The Centennial History of Chautauqua County, New York. Jamestown, New York: The Chautauqua History Company, 1904.

Edited. "The Eve of a Queen's Big Day," Life Magazine, XXXIV, No. 22 (June 1, 1953), 13-25.

Holbrook, Albert. Notes on One Line of the Hopkins Family. The Narragansett Historical Register, State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. Providence, Rhode Island: The Narragansett Historical Publishing Company, 1889.

Jordan, David Starr and Kimball, Sarah Louise. Your Family Tree. New York and London: D. Appleton and Company, 1929.

Jacobus, Donald. (See page 123.)

List of Persons and Estates in the Town of Providence, Rhode Island, Assessed for State Tax, September 1787. Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: 1947. Transcribed and Reproduced by Elijah Ellsworth Brownell, B.E.E.

Luccock, Halford Edward and Hutchinson, Paul. The Story of Methodism. New York: Abingdon Cokesbury Press, 1949.

Paul, Sir James Balfour, Lord Lyon, King of Arms, Editor. The Scots Peerage, A History of Noble Families of Scotland. Edinburgh: David Douglas, 1904.

Rhode Island Historical Society Publications -- New Series. Providence: Standard Printing Company for the Society, 1893.

Thomas, Henry F. Compiler. Twentieth Century History of Allegan County, Michigan. Chicago, New York and Los Angeles: The Lewis Publishing Company, 1907.

Wilkinson, Israel (Rev.). Memoirs of the Wilkinson Family. Jacksonville, Illinois: Davis and Penniman, Printer, 1869.

Wilkinson, M. M., Compiler. Genealogy of Wilkinson and Kindred Families. Shelby, Mississippi, 1949.

Jacobus, Donald Lines. History and Genealogy of the Families of Old Fairfield, 3 Vols. 1930.

APPENDIX B

OUR ANCESTRY

The maternal ancestry of Thomas Hopkins, an early settler in Providence, Rhode Island, through the Arnolds, include emperors, kings, dukes and others of noble birth. The lineage of Thomas Hopkins includes Mark Anthony, the Triumvira; Charlemagne, Emperor of the West; William the Conqueror. Likewise the lineage of Lucy Ann Robertson, wife of Francis P. Hopkins, includes the above named personages and King Alfred the Great (874) of England. Saint David I, King of Scotland (1124-53). The last came of a long line of Scottish kings of whom Niall Fugus Mor Earca was the founder. This descent from continental European families comes through:

a) Isabel de Vermandois from her father Hugh the Great, son of Henry I of France.
b) Isabel from her mother Adelheid de Vermandois.
c) Lady Alice de Courtney, wife of Aymar de Taillefer, daughter of Louis VI, called le Gros, a descendant of Charlemagne. Aymar and Alice being parents of Isabel de Taillefer, wife of King John.
d) Plantagenets and other descendants of Matilda of Flanders, wife of William, the Conqueror, herself descended from Alfred and Charlemagne.[1]

David Starr Jordan cites this estimate of Alfred the Great:

> Alike for what he did and what he was there is no equal to Alfred the Great in the whole line of English Sovereigns and no monarch in history as well deserved the title of the Great.
>
> As to Charlemagne we read: "That he was segacious and vigilant as a ruler and commander alike. He watched over and fostered agriculture, trade, art, and letters with untiring zeal, clearing away forests, draining swamps, founding monasteries and schools, building cities, constructing splendid palaces at Aix, Worms, and Ingelheim, and drawing to the court scholars and poets from all nations. . . . He himself was proficient in science as well as all manly accomplishments, speaking latin and knowing Greek though barely able to write. He was tall and stately measuring seven of his own foot lengths, with long nose, bright eyes and a feeble voice but simple in his life.
>
> Excelling all men of his time, to all alike dreaded and beloved, by all alike admired as he was described by an early chronicler.[2]

---

[1]Jordan and Kimball, Your Family Tree, pp. 19-20.

[2]Ibid., p. 20.

This distinguished background of ancestry has been brought to the descendants of Thomas Hopkins of Providence through the Arnold line and to those of Lucy Ann Robertson, wife of Francis P. Hopkins, through the Wilkinson lines. David Starr Jordan and Sarah Louise Kimball in their book, Your Family Tree, have traced the royal lineage of Thomas Hopkins settler in Providence, to William the Conqueror and Henry I of France and of Lawrence Wilkinson, settler in Providence, to a very early date, in fact to Noah. This first King of Scythia who received the land as his lot upon division of lands by Japheth the third son of Noah (Gen. 5.32 and 6.10). Scythia was situated in the southeastern part of Europe in what is now a part of Russia near the Caspian Sea.

The inventor of letters is said to have been Phoenusa (Fenis Farsa) an early king of Scythia at the time that Nius ruled the Assyrian Empire. Phoenusa being wise and desirous of learning the languages that not long before his time had confounded the builders of the tower of Babel, employed able men to go among the dispersed peoples. These men returned well skilled in what they went for. King Farsa built a school in the valley of Sonnar.

Farsa's son, Niul, after the death of his father returned to Scythia. Report of his great learning came to the ears of the then Pharaoh of Egypt who invited him to come to his kingdom. He was given land near the Red Sea. Niul employed Gaodil (Gael) son of Ethor, a learned and skillful man to refine and adorn the language called Baerla fabbai which was common to Niul's posterity. This language was called Gaodhilg (or Gaelic).

In his youth Gaedhal was stung by a serpent and was immediately brought to Moses who by laying his rod upon the wound instantly cured him whence the Gaelic word "Glas" (Irish Green). This was added to his name because of the green scar which remained on his neck during life. Gaedhal obtained a further blessing. No venemous beast or reptile can live any time where his posterity should live.

Ithe, a descendant of these wise kings and learned men, was the first to invade Ireland. His fathers had reached Spain by the way of Cyprus, northern Africa, the Mediterranean, and Spain.

The Irish chroniclers and planters, namely, Partholan, Miushedle, the Fir-bolgs, Tuatha-di Dan Ans and Clan-na-Mile, were originally Scythians of the line of Japheth who had the language called Bearla-Tabbai common among them all and Ithe understood the Tua-tha-Deanans, without an interpreter. However, certain of the clans rose against Ithe and he was slain.

The seven sons of Milesius after the death of their father resolved to avenge the death of Ithe, their uncle. They succeeded in conquering Ireland. Heber and Heremon, sons of Milesius, divided the kingdom between them and became jointly the first of one hundred eighty-three monarchs of the Gaelic, Milesian, or Scottish race that ruled and governed Ireland successively for 2885 years up to their submission to

Henry II of England. The invasion of Ireland took place about a year after Solomon began the foundation of the Temple at Jerusalem.

To further orient Milesius to his time in history the following comment may be quoted, "Pleased with the exploits, learning and services of Milesius as governor of one of his provinces the Pharaoh of Egypt gave him his daughter, the Princess Scota in marriage. As Milesius was contemporary with Solomon it may be inferred that it was the same Pharaoh that gave one of his daughters in marriage to Solomon." (I Kings: 3.1).

Of the first two Milesian kings in Ireland Heber was slain in B. C. 1698. His brother, King Heremon, died B. C. 1683. From Heremon, the seventh son of Milesius, were descended kings, nobility and gentry of the kingdoms of Connaught, Dalriada, Leinster, Meath, Orgill, Ossory of Scotland since the fifth century; of Ulster since the fourth century and of England from the reign of Henry II down to the present time.

Aeneas Tuirmeach Teamroch the 81st monarch of Ireland (384-324 B. C.) was the father of Prince Fiacha-Firmara, the ancestor of the kings of Dalriada and Argyle in Scotland. Loarn, the last king of Dalriada in Scotland was a descendant of Fiacha-Firmara. Princess Earca, daughter of Loarn, married Muireadeach son of Prince Eogian, or Eugene, a son of Niall Fergus Nor Mac Earca, who was the founder of the Scottish Monarchy.

From Loarn the royal line continues through a long list of Kings of Scotland including Duncan I, Malcolm III, Canmore (1057) who married Princess Margaret, daughter of Prince Edward the Exile, son of Edmund II, Ironside, King of England, a descendant of Alfred the Great and Cedric the first of the Celtic kings.

The line of descent of both the Hopkins-Arnold and the Wilkinson lines are shown on the lineage charts. The ancestors include kings, princes, crusaders, signers of the Magna Carta (sureties), earls, barons and knights. Some were slain in battle and one was beheaded.

M. E. Wilkinson in his Genealogy of the Wilkinson and Kindred Families traces several royal lines bearing on the lineage of Lawrence Wilkinson an early settler in Providence, R. I. One includes Mark Anthony and one beginning with Roger Bigod, Earl of Norfolk and Suffolk includes seventeen sureties who signed the Magna Carta.

Mary Conyers of royal descent married William Wilkinson, son of Lawrence Wilkinson of Harploy House, Lanchester, County of Durham, England.[3]

---

[3]George Barlow, Family Genealogy of the Ancestry and Descendants of Jonathan Barlow and Plain Rogers, p. 158.

The Wilkinsons were strong supporters of the king and were Royalists during the time of Cromwell. Lawrence Wilkinson, the son of William, held a lieutenant's commission in the royal army of Charles I. He was captured and his estate sequestered by the government under Cromwell. However, with special permission of Lord Fairfax, commander-in-chief of the Parliamentarian Army, [illegible] Rhode Island sometime during the period 1645-50. He applied for citizenship in the colony, signed the civil compact and was granted 50 acres of land. About 1645, probably in England, he married Susannah Smith, daughter of Christopher and Alce Smith. Upon their arrival in America and after being assigned land they established their farm about ten miles northwest of Providence at that was Smithfield. They lived the simple life of the early pioneer. "An entire equality prevailed in their household." He participated in King Philip's War and otherwise took an active part in the affairs of the colony. Lawrence Wilkinson had six children, namely.

Samuel (-1727), Susannah (1652-16), John (165[illegible]-1708), Joanna (1657-), Josias (1660-1692), Susannah (166[illegible]-).

Samuel Wilkinson,[4] son of Lawrence Wilkinson, was an expert surveyor, administrator, appraisor of estates, overseer of last will and testaments, etc. He was well liked and trusted by the other colonists who made him Justice of the Peace. As Justice of the Peace he was very popular with the young people of whom he married scores. He had earlier been a captain of a trading ship and came to be known as Captain Samuel Wilkinson, J. P. He was elected several terms during the period 1693-1723 as a Deputy to the Rhode Island General Court, the legislative body of the colony.

Samuel Wilkinson married Plain Wickenden, one of the three daughters of Rev. [illegible] by his first marriage. The latter was ordained pastor of the First Baptist Church of Providence. The second daughter, Ruth Wickenden, married Thomas Smith, a son of Christopher and Alce Smith; the third daughter, Hannah, married John Steer.

The Wilkinsons had four children, Samuel, John, William and Joseph. His son, Samuel Wilkinson, Jr., who lived in Smithfield, R. I., was a farmer, tanner, and currier, also a shoemaker. He was a hard working man and a Quaker. In 1707 he had edged tools worth 1 pound 1 shilling taken from him to pay a fine of 12s for not training (in the colonial troop). A neighbor by the name of Scott is believed to have been the first Quaker in Rhode Island. As a matter of principle, Samuel Wilkinson, Jr. refused to accept office of any kind. Mr. Wilkinson married Huldah Aldrich by whom he had fifteen children.

---

[4]Much of the material on the Wilkinson Family was derived from the genealogies of Israel Wilkinson and H. M. Wilkinson, Genealogy of the Wilkinson and Kindred Families.

His sister, Ruth Wilkinson, married Col. William Hopkins, popular justice of the peace in Providence. They became the parents of Stephen Hopkins, several times governor of Rhode Island (1755-1764, with the exception of two years), an assistant justice and chief justice of the superior court, a deputy to the Albany Conference (1755), a member of the first and second Continental Congresses, member of the committee that proposed the Articles of Confederation and was a signer of the Declaration of Independence. He helped found the public library in Providence and was the first chancellor of Rhode Island College. He was the most distinguished public man of his generation. Rhode Island has never produced a man of more ability nor a greater statesman.

Plain Wilkinson, daughter of Samuel, Jr., married John Rogers. He and his family moved to Sackville, New Brunswick, Canada before 1776

There is basis to believe that John Rogers came of a long line of Rogers who traced their ancestry through John Rogers the first martyr of the Reformation in England to John Fitz Rogers who first married a daughter of Sir Simon Furneup descended from the Earls of Bush and second married Anne, daughter of Sir Thomas Etchinghem (approximately 1415/20).

Plain Rogers, daughter of John Rogers and Plain Wilkinson, married Jonathan Barlow in New Brunswick and had eight children: Elizabeth, Anne, John, William, Deborah, Sarah, Jonathan and George.

Deborah Barlow married Wheeler Robertson, a grandson of Daniel Robertson of Fairfield, Connecticut, a Revolutionary War soldier, and had ten children: John, Fanny, Esther, Lucy Ann, Matilda, Elizabeth D., Jonathan, Daniel, Catherine, and Mariva A.

Lucy Ann Robertson, daughter of Wheeler and Deborah (Barlow) Robertson, married Francis P. Hopkins, a direct descendant of Thomas Hopkins of Providence, Rhode Island.

It may be observed that descendants of Thomas Hopkins of Providence and of Lucy Ann Robertson, wife of Francis P. Hopkins had ancestors in common through the Arnold and Wilkinson lines. Some of the same blood courses through their veins. So it is with many persons and families making them blood relatives -- brothers, if you please. With a little imagination one comes to vision the relationship of all men, the brotherhood of man.

APPENDIX C

MATERNAL LINEAGE OF THOMAS HOPKINS OF PROVIDENCE AND OYSTER BAY

Arnold Line from Mark Anthony, Charlemagne and William I, Conqueror

1. Lineage of Mark Anthony

Aenas m. Creusa; son,

Ascanius, the Trojan and progenitor of Julii Juli; son,

Julius, who being deprived of succeeding his father in the kingdom of Latium, was made High Priest which office was continued in the family as some think down to Julius Caesar the Dictator. But his descendants are unknown for about 560 years during both the Latin and Roman kings till about the reign of Tarquinius Superbus when one

Numerius Julius Julus asserted his descent from Julius the son of Ascanius; son,

Lucius Julius Julus; son,

Caisus Julius Julus, Consul with Pinarius An. U. C.* Varieus 265 (abt. 508 B. C.); son,

Caisus Julius Julus, Consul with C. Fabius and one of the Decemviri; son, — U. C. 272 — U. C. 303,

Caisus Julius Julus, Consul with Geranibus, — U. C. 319-20 — son,

Lucius Julius Julus Military Tribune with Consular authority; son, — U. C. 351,

Lucius Julius Julus, Military Tribune with Consular authority, — U. C. 368
(not clear that he was son of Lucius)

x x Names not known x x
x x Names not known x x
x x x x x x

Lucius Julius Libo; son,

Lucius Julius Libo, Consul with Marcus Attilus Regulus; son or grandson, — U. C. 487,

---

*Anno Urbis Condita, in the year of the founding of the city (Rome).

Numerius Julius Caesar, first of the Caesars; son,

Lucius Julius Caesar; son,

Sextus Julius Caesar, Military Tribune under Lucius Aemilius Paulus Ligus, Proconsul; son, U. C. 573,

Sextus Julius Caesar, Roman Ambassador and Consul with Aurelius Orestes; son, U. C. 597,

Lucius Julius Caesar; son,

Lucius Julius Caesar, Consul with Rutilius Crassus during social war, U. C. 664, censor; sister, U. C. 664
U. C. 665

Julia who kept her brother Lucius Julius Caesar, Consul with Caius Marcius Figulus in exile; U. C. 690. (The brother fought in Gaul under Julius Caesar, the Dictator, but afterwards deserted to join Pompey) m. Antonius Creticus (Marcus Antonius Creticus) son of the orator, Marcus Antonius, who was the first to bring renown to that family. Creticus (Marcus Antonius Creticus), d. of a violent distemper, son, U. C. 685,

Mark Anthony, the Triumvir, famous in history for settling the Roman Republic after the murder of Caius Julius Caesar, the Dictator. He m(1) Antonia, m(2) Fulvia, m(3) Octavia Major m(4) Cleopatra, Queen of Egypt.

2, Lineage of Charlemagne

Mark Anthony, son of Marcus Antonius (see page 130), m(3) Octavia Major, Cretious; daughter

Octavia Minor m. Claudius Drusus Nero Germanicus (son-in-law of Augustus Caesar and brother of Emperor Tiberius). She was an excellent woman; son,

Claudius, Emperor; daughter,

Genissa m. Arviragus, eleventh son of Kimbeline* (Cunobelin), King of the Britons. Arverigus d. A. D. 74; son,

Marius, said to have erected a Stone upon Stanmere in memory of his victory over the Picts, m. ( ) daughter of Boadicea, Queen of the Iceniens, d. A. D. 125; son,

Coilus, son of Marius, educated in Rome and well liked by the Romans, d. A. D. 170; son,

Lucius succeeded and was the first Christian King in the world; daughter,

Athildis m. Marcomier IV, King of the Franks and descendent of Elidure, King of the Brittons; son,

Clodomir IV, King of Franconians or Franks, d. A. D. 166, m. Hasilda, daughter of King of Rugij; son,

Farabert King A. D. 166, d. A. D. 186; son.

Sunno or Hunno, King, A. D. 186, entered and wasted Gaul with fire and sword, d. A. D. 213; son,

Hilderic, King, built Hildeburg Castle on an island in the River Rhine and reduced the Franks to civility and politeness, d. A. D. 253; son,

Bartherus King under whom the Franks and Germans spoiled Italy and razed the town Arragon to the ground, during the reign of Aurelian, the Emperor, d. A. D. 368; son,

Walter, King who reigned eight years, d. A. D. 306 in the first year of Constantine, the Great; son.

Dagobert, King, a mild and loving prince, d. A. D. 317 during the reign of Constantine; son,

Clodimir IV King, the Almans, and Thuringi being continually at war, the Franks were permitted to settle where Holland Utrecht Gelders, part of Friscia, Westphali and Brabant now lie, d. A. D. 337; son,

---

*Kimbeline (Cunobelin) d. A. D. 17, was son of Theomantus, d. B. C. 26; nephew of Lud, King of the Brittons d. B. C. 48, son of Heli, King of the Brittons.

Richimer II, slain in battle, m. Hustila A. D. 350; son,

Theodomir, slain by Emperor Julian A. D. 360; son,

Clodius V, King, d. A. D. 378; son,

Dagobert, Duke, the first under the Romans; eldest son,

Genebald, Duke, d. without male issue, A. D. 419; daughter

Argotta, "mother of all the Kings of France" m. Pharamond, first king of France, Duke of East Franks, elected King of East Franks; son,

Clodio or Clodius, surnamed Crinticus or Long Hair. He encouraged the Franks to wear long hair and beards in defiance of the Romans. M. Basina, a widowed daughter of Weidelphar, King of the Thuringians; son,

Clodius, d. A. D. 445/7; son,

Sigimerus I, m. daughter of Ferreolus Tonantius, Roman senator and son-in-law of Emperor Avitus; son,

Ferreolus, Duke of Moselle and Margrave of Schelde m1 ( ), daughter of Clovis, King of France, m2 Denteria, a Roman lady; son,

His son by his second wife, Ausbert m. Blithildis, daughter of Clothary I, King of France. Ausbert, on account of his grandmother is said to be of imperial descent; son,

Arnoaldus, Markgrave of the Schelde after his wife's death became a monk, succeeded as Bishop of Mentz; m. Oda a Swabian lady, d. 647; son,

St. Arnolph, first major domus of Clothary II, m. Dodo, a Saxon lady, after his wife's death was Bishop of Mentz, d. a hermit, in A. D. 641, m. Dodo a Saxon lady; son,

Achises or Audegisus, Markgrave of the Schelde and Duke of Brabant, m. Begga, heiress of Brabant and daughter of Pipin de Landis, First Duke or Count or Lord of Brabant, d. A. D. 647; son,

Pepin of Heristal or Crassus, founder of the Carlovingian line of Frankish kings, Duke of Brabant, d. A. D. Dec. 16, 714; son.

Charles Martel,* King of the Franks m. I. by Gotherde; son,

Pepin le Beof (short) b. 714, m. Lady Bertha, daughter of Charibeit, Count de Leon. Pepin established parliaments in France in 757, d. 768; second son.

Charlemagne (Charles I), King of Franks and Roman Emperor, b. Apr. 2, 742 probably at Aix la Chapelle, crowned Emperor of the Roman Empire by Pope Leo III in 800, m. Hildegard, Swabian Princess of Savoy, d. at Aix la Chappelle. He had three sons, Pepin, Charles and Louis.

*Charles gained the surname Martel at the battle of Tours, one of the great decisive battles of the world, Martel meaning hammer. Charles gave the enemy hammer like blows.

3. Lineage of William I, Conqueror

Charlemagne (Charles I), King of Franks and Roman Emperor, b. Apr. 2, 742 probably at Aix la Chappelle, crowned Emperor of the Roman Empire by Pope Leo III in 800, m. Hildegard, Swabian Princess of Savoy, d. at Aix la Chappelle. He had three sons, Pepin, Charles and Louis; first son,

Pepin, King of Italy; son,

Bernhard, King of Lombardy; son,

Pepin, Count of Vermandois; son,

Pepin de Sculis de Volois, Count Barengarnus of Bretagne; son,

Poppa de Valois, m. Rollo, the Dane, Duke of Normandy; son,

William Longsword, 2nd Duke of Normandy; son,

Richard I, the Fearless, 3rd Duke of Normandy; son,

Richard II, the Good, 4th Duke of Normandy (d. 1026), m. Juette de Bretagne, daughter of Conan I Count de Bretagne (d. 992) and Ermegarde, daughter of Geoffry (Geoffroi I) Count, d'Anjou and Adoliza (Aldelvida) de Chalons; son,

Robert II le Diable, 6th Duke of Normandy, d. 1026, younger brother of Richard III, 5th Duke of Normandy, by Arlette, a tanner's daughter, had

William I, Duke of Normandy, the Conqueror, and King of England, m. Lady Matilde (or Matilda), daughter of Baldwin V. He died in 108, and is buried at Caen in Normandy

4. Lineage of Matilda (Matilda) Countess of Flanders

Charlemagne, Charles I, 742-800, m. Hildegarde of Savoy; thitdiedn,r

Louis I le Debonnaire (Gentle), Roman Emperor 814-840; m2 Lady Judith, Fair Maid of Bavaria, daughter of Guelph I., Duke of Bavaria and Hedwig son,

Luddovicus Germanaus (Louis the German), b. 800; m. Emma, noble lady of Spain, d. Aug. 28, 876; son,

Charles II, the Bald, m(1) Hermintudis, daughter of Odo, Count of Orleans; m(2) Richildis, daughter of Bobinus, Count of Aldemir Valde in France ghter,

Judith, famous princess of France, m(1) Ethelwolph, King of England; m(2) Ethelbald, his son and King of England; (m) m(3) Baldwin I, "Bras de Fer," Count of Flanders and became the ancestiers of Matilda Queen of William the Conqueror. Baldwin I's son,

Baldwin II, the Bald, m. 889 Elfrida, daughter of Alfred the Great, King of England, d. 918; son,

Arnolph I, Magnus, m. Alisa, daughter of Herbert II, Count of Vermandois; son,

Baldwin III, Junior, Count of Flanders and Ataois, m. Matilda, daughter of Herman Billung, Duke of Saxony, d. 962; son,

Arnolph, Junior, m. Susanna or (Rosala), daughter of Berengarius II, King of Italy, d. 988; son,

Baldwin IV, Fair Beard, created Count of Valenciens, m. Eleanora, daughter of Richard II, the Good Duke of Normandy; son,

Baldwin V, the Pius, 7th Count of Flanders, m. Princess of Adela (or Alisa), sister of Henry I and daughter of Robert II, the Pius, King of France, d. 1067. Lady Matilda of Flanders m. William I, Conqueror, Duke of Normandy. She died Nov. 2, 1083; buried at Caen in Normandy. See page 134; daughter,

5. Lineage of Thomas Hopkins

William I, Conqueror (1027-1077), m. Matilda, daughter of Baldwin V, the Pius Count of Flanders; daughter,

Princess Gundred, m. William deWarron. Princess Gundred was a sister of Henry I of England; son,

William Earl of Warren, m. Lady Isabel Vermandois; daughter,

Gundred de Warren, great grand daughter of William I, Conqueror, m. Roger de Newburgh; son,

Waleran de Newburgh; daughter,

Alice de Newburgh, m. William Vandult; son,

Isabel Vandult, m. William 5th Baron de Beauchamp; son,

William, 6th Baron de Beauchamp, created Earl of Warwick (d. 1298), m. Lady Laud, daughter of John Fitz-John, Chief Justice of Ireland and wife Lady Isabel, daughter of Sir Ralph Bigod, 3rd Earl of Norfolk, d. 1225, a Magna Charta Surety, daughter of William and Lady Maud; daughter,

Lady Sarah de Beauchamp, m. Richard, 6th Baron Talbot of Lintone, d. 1306; son,

Lady Wenllian Talbot, m. Sir Payne de Tuberville, Custos of Glamorgan; son,

Sarah de Tuberville, m. William de Gamage of Glouster; son,

Gilbert de Gamage of Rogiad, m. Jettice Seymour, daughter of Sir William Seymour of Penlon; son,

Sir William de Gamage, Chevalier of Rogiad succeeded to Coyty on death of Sir Laurence Berherabis, m. Mary, daughter of Sir Thomas Rodburg; son,

Sir Thomas Gamage, Lord of Coyty and Rogiad, m. Matilda, daughter of Sir John Denis; daughter,

Joan Gamage, m. Roger Arnold, ap. Arnold-Vychor, Lord of Llanthony manor in Monmouthshire, Wales; son,

Thomas Arnold of Llanthony, m. Agnes, daughter of Sir Richard Warmstead; son,

John Arnold, eldest son in 1541 had granted to him the livery and manor of Higham and Over in the parish of Churcham, Glouster, d. Sept. 15, 1545), m. Isabel, daughter of Jeremy Hawkins; son,

Sir Nicholas Arnold, the famous horse breeder, b. Sept. 1509 at Darsley, m. June 19, 1529, Margaret, daughter of Sir William Bonds, Knight, Lord Deputy of Ireland; son,

Richard Arnold, m(1) unknown (Agatha?); son,

Nicholas Arnold (1550-1622) in Ilchester parish, Somerset; his will proved at Wells, Somerset, July 28, 1623. m(1) 1571 Alice Gully (1553-1596), daughter of John (1510-1591) and Alice (1510-1583) Gully daughter,

Joane(na) Arnold (1577-1622) d. 1622 at Yeovil), m. William Hopkins of Yeovil, Somersetshire, England; son,

Thomas Hopkins (1616-1684), settler in Providence (1636/8), m. abt. 1648 Elizabeth (Arnold?) and had sons William, Thomas and third son, name unknown.

Authorities

Allstrom, C. M. Dictionary of Royal Lineage of Europe and Other Countries.

Austin, J. O. Fifty-three Leading Families of Rhode Island. Chart 33.

Austin, J. O. Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island. Pp. 324-5 and 327.

Jordan, David Starr. Your Family Tree and Kimball Sarah Louise.

Mark Anthony, pp. 61-62.

Charlemagne, pp. 63-68.

William I, Conqueror, p. 76.

Lady Matilda of Flanders, pp. 79-80.

Earls of Warren and Surrey, pp. 91-92.

Nicholas, Joan(na) Arnold, pp. 89-90.

Thomas Hopkins, p. 295.

Wilkinson, M. M. Genealogy of the Wilkinson and Kindred Families. Pp. 13-19.

APPENDIX D

LINEAGE OF LUCY ANN ROBERTSON HOPKINS

1. Robertson Line

Jonathan Robertson (-1811), settler in Fairfield Connecticut, m. 1752, Lucretia Thorpe (1735-1761), daughter of Samuel Thorp; son,

Daniel Robertson (1756-1834), resident in Fairfield, Connecticut and a soldier in the American Revolution, m. 1776, Esther Nichols (1754-1838), daughter of Ignatius Nichols (-1764), fourth in descent from Francis Nichols (1650-) of Conn. and Deborah Wheeler (1731-), daughter of Joseph Wheeler (1706-), third in descent from Mrs. Thomas Wheeler and Abigail Porry; Daniel's son,

Wheeler Robertson (1782-1865), m. Deborah Barlow (1784-1841), daughter of Jonathan Barlow and Plain Rogers (1744-1831) and granddaughter of John Rogers (1711/12-1774) and Plain Wilkinson (1717-1791), third in descent from Laurence Wilkinson, b. in England, settler in 1645 in Providence; Wheeler's daughter,

Lucy Ann Robertson (1811-1889), m. 1834, Francis Porter Hopkins (1810-1895), son of Alfred and Huldah (Porter) Hopkins, fifth in descent from Thomas Hopkins of Providence.

See page 139.

2. Rogers Line

John Fitz Rogers, m. , daughter of Sir Simon Furneup descended from Earls of Bush; son,

Sir John Fitz Roger (or John Rogers), m. 2 Anne, daughter of Sir Thomas Etchingham; son,

Sir Henry Fitz Roger (or Henry Rogers) of Bryanstone, m. Avice (or Amy), daughter of William Lord Stonton; son,

Thomas Rogers, m. Catherine Courtney; son,

John (or Thomas) of Sutton Vallens; son,

John Rogers of Dartend, m. Margery Wyatt; son,

John Rogers, The Martyr, 1500-1555, m. Adriana deWeyden; son,

John Rogers, L.L.D., 1540, m. Nancy Leete; son,

Rev. John Rogers (1565-) of Chacombe, England; son,

John Rogers (1610-) Croglin, England; son,

John Rogers, Sherbourne, England; son,

Reference:

Barlow, pages 177-8 and 183-6, Rogers-Barlow Line in America.

John Rogers, Scituate, Rhode Island, m. 1656, ( ) King; son,

John Rogers, 1682/3, m. Deborah; son,

John Rogers, 1711/12-1774, m. 1738 Plain Wilkinson (1717-1791), daughter of Samuel Wilkinson and granddaughter of Samuel Wilkinson, the son of Laurence Wilkinson, settler in Providence; John Rogers' daughter, John Rogers'

Plain Rogers (1744-1831), m. 1776 Jonathan Barlow (1748-1804), in Sackville, New Brunswick; daughter,

Deborah Barlow (1784-1841), m. Wheeler Robertson (1782-1865) son of Daniel and Esther (Nichols) Robertson; Wheeler's daughter,

Lucy Ann Robertson (1811-1889), m. 1834 Francis Porter Hopkins (1810-1895), son of Alfred and Huldah (Porter) Hopkins, fifth in descent from Thomas Hopkins of Providence.

3. Wilkinson Line from Charlemagne and William I, Conqueror

Mark Anthony (83-30 B.C.), Dictator of Rome. The Triumvir, famous in history for settling the Roman Republic after the murder of Caius Julius Caesar, the Dictator. He m(1) Antonia, m(2) Fulvia, m(3) Octavia Major, m(4) Cleopatra, Queen of Egypt. See pages 129-130.

Charlemagne, Emperor of the West, m. Hildegarde, Swabian Princess of Savoy, d. at Aix la Chappelle. He had three sons, Pepin, Charles and Louis. See pages 131-132.

William I, Conqueror (1027-87), King of England, m. Matilda, daughter of Baldwin V, the Picus, 7th Count of Flanders. See pages 134-135; son,

Henry I, King of England (1068-1135), m. Matilda (Eadgyth), daughter of Malcolm III of Scotland by Margaret Atheling*; daughter,

Matilda, Queen of England, Empress as wife of Henry V, Emperor of Germany (1103-1167), m2 Geffrey Plantagenet, Ct. d'Anjou, 1113-1151 and had Henry II; Henry's son,

John (Lackland) King of England, b. Dec., 1166; m. Isabella or Hawise, daughter of William Fitz-Robert, Earl of Gloucster, 1189. Compelled to set his seal on the Magna Carta; son,

Henry III, King of England (1207-1272), m. Eleanor of Provence; son,

Edward I of Winchester, d. 1307, m. Eleanor (-1290), sister of King Alphonso X of Castile; daughter,

Princess Elizabeth Plantagenet m(2) Nov. 25, 1302, Humphrey de Bohun, Earl of Hereford, Carrick and Ormand, and grandson of Henry de Bohun, Crusader and Magna Carta Surety; de Bohun's daughter,

Lady Eleanor de Bohun, m. James Butler; daughter,

Lady Petronella Butler, m. Gilbert Talbut, 3d Baron of Goodrich Castle; son,

Richard Talbut, 4th Baron, m. Lady Anknetta, daughter of John, 4th Baron le Strange; son,

Gen'l Sir John de Talbot, K. G., d. 1453, m. Lady Maud de Neville of royal descent; son,

Lord Thomas de Talbot, d. 145- ; daughter,

Lady Elizabeth Talbot, m. Sir Henry de Grey of Wilton (see page 141).

---

*Note: Princess Gundred, sister of Henry I, m. William de Warren (see Arnold Line).

4. Wilkinson Line from Alfred the Great

King Alfred the Great (849-899?), youngest son of Ethelwulf, 14th in descent from Cedric the first of the Anglo Saxon Kings

King Edward, the Elder 900; son,

King Edmund I, the Elder; son,

King Edgar (943-975), m. Aelfrida; son,

King Etheldred II, m. Emma; son,

King Edmund II, Ironside; son,

Prince Edward, the Exile, m. Agatha, daughter of Jaroslaus the Halt, Duke of Russia and Engerlender, daughter of King Olus the Bold of Norway; Edward's daughter,

Princess Margaret, d. Nov. 13, 1093, m. Malcolm III, King of Scotland, son of Duncan I, who was murdered by Macbeth abt. 1040; Malcolm III's son,

David I, Saint, King of Scotland, m. Maud, daughter of Waldeophus (1045-1085) and his wife Lady Judith, daughter of Lambert of Lens and Adelaide de Gand; son,

Prince Henry of Scotland, Earl of Huntingdon and Northumberland, m. Ada or Adeline, daughter of William Earl of Warren and Lady Isabel de Vermandois, daughter of Prince Hugh Magnus of Vermandois and Adelheid de Vermandois, Cnt'ss. Prince Hugh Magnus, son of Henry I, King of France and Lady Anne of Russia, and grandson of Richard II, the Pius Prince Henry's son

David, Earl of Huntingdon, m. Maud de Meschines; daughter,

Margaret de Huntingdon, m. Lord Alan McDonal of Calloway, High Constable of Scotland; daughter,

Helen McDonal, m. Roger de Quincy, 2nd Earl of Winchester, Crusader, son of Saire de Quincy, Surety for the Magna Carta

Margaret de Quincey (-1254), m. William de Ferrers, Lord Groby, 7th Earl of Derby; son,

William de Ferrers, (-1288), m. Joan Despencer; daughter,

Anne Ferrers (-1323), m. Lord John de Grey, K. G. of Ruthyn; son,

Henry de Grey, Baron of Wilton, d. 1342, m. Anne Rockley of baronical descent; son,

Reginald de Grey, d. 1370, m. Maud, daughter of John Botecourt; son,

Sir Henry de Grey of Wilton (see page 140) d. April 22, 1396, m. Lady Elizabeth de Talbot Jan. 10, 1401/2), daughter of Sir Thomas de Talbot and Lady Maud de Neville; daughter,

Lady Margaret de Grey, d. 144- m. John D'Arcy K. C., 5th Baron D'Arcy (1377-1441), son of Sir Philip, 4th Baron D'Arcy and Elizabeth de Grey, daughter of Sir Thomas de Grey of Heton; beheaded Aug. 5, 1415; son,

Philip D'Arcy, 6th Baron, d. 1418, m. Lady Eleanor Fitzhugh, daughter of Henry, 3d Baron Fitzhugh; daughter,

Lady Margaret D'Arcy (1410-1469), m. Sir John Conyers of Hornby Castle, Yorkshire; son,

Richard Conyers of Horden, Durham, m. Elizabeth Claxton, daughter of Sir Robert Claxton, Knt. of Hornby Castle; son,

Robert Conyers of Horden, m. Margery Bamford of Seaham, Durham; son,

Christopher Conyers of Horden, m. Elizabeth Jackson, daughter of John Jackson of Bedale; son,

Richard Conyers of Horden, m. Isabel Lumley, daughter of Robert Lumley of Ludworth; son,

Christopher Conyers of Horden, m. Lady Anne, daughter of Sir John Hedworth, Knt. of Harrison, Durham; daughter,

Mary Conyers, m. William Wilkinson of Lanchester, Durham, son of Laurance Wilkinson of Harpley House, Durham; son,

Lawrence Wilkinson of England, settler in Providence, Rhode Island in 1645, m. Susannah Smith; son,

Samuel Wilkinson (-1727), m. Plain Wickenden, daughter of Rev. William Wickenden; son,

Samuel Wilkinson (1674-1727), m. Nov. 3, 1875 Huldah Aldrich (1690-1727/); daughter,

Plain Wilkinson (1717-1791), m. 1738, John Rogers (1711/12-1774), son of John and Deborah ( ) Rogers ; daughter,

Plain Rogers (1748-1804), m. 1776, Johnathan Barlow (1748-1804); daughter,

Deborah Barlow (1784-1841), m. Wheeler Robertson (1782-1865), son of Daniel (1756-1834), veteran of the American Revolution and an early settler in Fairfield, Connecticut and grandson of Jonathan Robertson (-1811) and Lucretia Thorpe (1735-61); daughter,

Lucy Ann Robertson (1811-1889), m. 1834 Francis P. Hopkins (1810-1895), son of Alfred (1776-1827) and Huldah (Porter) Hopkins (1783-1858). Alfred was 5th in descent from Thomas Hopkins of Providence. (See pages 35 and 48.)

Authorities

Barlow, George. Family Genealogy of Jonathan Barlow and Plain Rogers.

Robertson, pages 95, 106, 204 and 211.

Rogers, pages 12, 18, 160-1, 164, 168, 185-7.

Austin, J. O. Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island. Pages 424-5.

Jacobus, Donald L. History and Genealogy of the Families of Old Fairfield.

Robertson, Nichols, Wheeler

Vol. I., pages 581, 662-3, 666-7, and 671.

Vol. II., pages 691, 693, 738, 957 and 1016.

Vol. III., pages 266-7.

Jordan, D. S. and Kimball, S. L. Your Family Tree.

Mark Anthony, pages 61-2.

Charlemagne, pages 63-68.

Alfred the Great, pages 54-5.

Edward the Exile, page 56.

William I, Conqueror, page 76.

Matilda of Flanders, page 79.

Earls of Warren and Surrey, pages 91-2.

Margaret de Huntingdon, pages 89-90.

Lawrence Wilkinson, page 183.

Nicholas and Joan(na) Arnold, pages 289-90.

Thomas Hopkins, page 295.

Wilkinson, F. N. Genealogy of Wilkinson and Kindred Families.

Wilkinsons, pages 13-19.

INDIVIDUALS WHOSE RECORDS ARE CARRIED FORWARD

Note: The surname is Hopkins unless otherwise stated. Each item contains the identification number, the child's name, the parents' name, and the page number in the order stated.

Identification Number			
1.	Thomas[1]	of William[E]	— 8, 9
2.	William[2]	of Thomas[1]	— 9, 10
3.	Thomas[2]	of Thomas[1]	— , 10
4.	Son (name?)[2]	of Thomas[1]	— 9, 11
5.	William[3]	of William[2]	— 10, 13
6.	Thomas[3]	of Thomas[2]	— 11, 13
7.	William[3]	of Thomas[2]	— 11, 15
8.	Joseph[3]	of Thomas[2]	— 11, 15
9.	Ezekiel[3]	of Thomas[2]	— 11, 15
10.	Zebedee[3]	of Thomas[2]	— 11, 16
11.	Elisha[3]	of Thomas[2]	— 11, 17
12.	Amos[3]	of Thomas[2]	— 11, 17
13.	Icabod[3]	of Son (name?)[2]	— 11, 18
14.	William[4]	of William[3]	— 13, 20
15.	Stephen[4]	of William[3]	— 13, 21
16.	Esek[4]	of William[3]	— 13, 23
17.	Reuben[4]	of Thomas[3]	— 14, 24
18.	Timothy[4]	of Thomas[3]	— 14, 24
19.	Jabez[4]	of William[3]	— 15, 25
20.	Oziel[4]	of Joseph[3]	— 15, 26
21.	Son(?)	of Ezekiel[3]	— 16, 27
22.	Nicholas[4]	of Ezekiel[3]	— 16, 27
23.	Elisha[4]	of Elisha[3]	— 17, 27
24.	Jeremiah[4]	of Amos[3]	— 18, 27
25.	Daniel[4]	of Icabod[3]	— 19, 30
26.	Christopher[5]	of William[4]	— 21, 31
27.	Rufus[5]	of Stephen[4]	— 22, 31
28.	Timothy[5]	of Timothy[4]	— 25, 31
29.	Thomas[5]	of Timothy[4]	— 25, 31
30.	Ephraim[5]	of (name?)[4]	— 27, 32
31.	Asa[5]	of Elisha[4]	— 27, 33
32.	Daniel[5]	of Jeremiah[4]	— 30, 33
33.	Jeremiah[5]	of Jeremiah[4]	— 33, 34
34.	Alfred[5]	of Jeremiah[4]	— 30, 35
35.	William[5]	of Jeremiah[4]	— 30, 36
36.	Darius[5]	of Jeremiah[4]	— 30, 37
37.	William[5]	of Daniel[4]	— 30, 37
38.	Stephen[6]	of Rufus[5]	— 31, 39
39.	Emory[6]	of Timothy[5]	— 31, 39
40.	Augustus[6]	of Timothy[5]	— 31, 39
41.	Carver[6]	of Timothy[5]	— 31, 40
42.	Mehitable[6]	of Ephraim[6]	— 32, 40
43.	Thomas[6]	of Daniel[6]	— 33, 41
44.	Daniel[6]	of Daniel	— 33, 42
45.	Jeremiah[6]	of Daniel[5]	— 34, 43
46.	Betsey[6]	of Jeremiah[5]	— 35, 44
47.	Cyrus[6]	of Jeremiah[5]	— 35, 45
48.	Lorenzo[6]	of Alfred[5]	— 36, 46
49.	Amos[6]	of Alfred[5]	— 36, 47
50.	Francis P.[6]	of Alfred[5]	— 36, 48
51.	Alfred B.[6]	of Alfred[5]	— 36, 52
52.	George G.[6]	of Alfred[5]	— 36, 53
53.	Mary S.[6]	of Alfred[5]	— 36, 53
54.	Jeremiah[6]	of William[5]	— 36, 54

Identification Number

55. Pardon K.[6] of Darius[5] — 37, 54
56. Daniel[6] of William[5] — 38, 55
57. Timothy E.[7] of Carver[6] — 40, 56
58. Miles[7] of Daniel[6] — 42, 56
59. Giles[7] of Daniel[6] — 42, 56
60. Mary E.[7] of Daniel[6] — 42, 57
61. Orson[7] of Daniel[6] — 43, 58
62. Charlotte[7] of Jeremiah[6] "Jerry" — 44, 59
63. Roxanna[7] of Jeremiah[6] "Jerry" — 44, 59
64. Auguste[7] of Jeremiah[6] "Jerry" — 44, 59
65. Merriam[7] of Jeremiah[6] "Jerry" — 44, 60
66. George W. G.[7] of Betsey[6] (Hopkins) Bowen) — 44, 60
67. Hopkins[7] of Betsey[6] H. Bowen — 44, 60
68. Henry D.[7] of Cyrus[6] Hopkins — 45, 61
69. William A.[7] of Cyrus[6] — 45, 61
70. George G.[7] of Cyrus[6] — 45, 63
71. Eleanor[7] of Cyrus[6] — 46, 63
72. Helen Elvira[7] of Cyrus[6] — 46, 64
73. Herbert[7] of Lorenzo[6] — 47, 65
74. Huldah E.[7] of Lorenzo[6] — 47, 65
75. Alfred[7] of Francis[6] — 52, 66
76. William[7] of Francis[6] — 52, 66
77. Louisa[7] of Francis[6] — 52, 67
78. Frank[7] of Francis[6] — 52, 73
79. Leslie[7] of Francis[6] — 52, 74
80. Laura E.[7] of Alfred[6] — 53, 76
81. Theodore F.[7] of Alfred[6] — 53, 76

Identification Number

82. George[7] of Alfred[6] — 53, 76
83. Daniel[7] of Daniel[6] — 5[illegible], 77
84. Grant[8] of Miles[7] — 56, 78
85. Pearl[8] of Mary E.[7] (Hopkins) Altenburg — 58, 79
86. Mena A.[8] of Charlotte[7] (Hopkins) Haines — 59, 79
87. L. D.[8] of Charlotte[7] (Hopkins) Haines — 59, 80
88. Roy A.[8] of Charlotte[7] (Hopkins) Haines — 60, 80
89. Mable Burd[8] of George W. G.[7] Bowen — 60, 80
90. Lucerne A.[8] of George W. G.[7] Bowen — 60, 80
91. Elmer W.[8] of W. Alonzo[7] Hopkins — 62, 81
92. Walter L.[8] of W. Alonzo[7] — 62, 81
93. Alonzo A.[8] of W. Alonzo[7] — 62, 81
94. Ralph K.[8] of W. Alonzo[7] — 63, 82
95. Helen May[8] of Eleanor[7] (Hopkins) Groat — 64, 82
96. Minnie[8] of Eleanor[7] (Hopkins) Groat — 64, 82
97. Seth[8] of Eleanor[7] (Hopkins) Groat — 64, 83
98. Nellie A.[8] of Helen E.[7] (Hopkins) Reynolds — 64, 83
99. Grace M.[8] of Helen E.[7] (Hopkins) Reynolds — 64, 84
100. Verlie I.[8] of Helen E.[7] (Hopkins) Reynolds — 64, 85

Identification Number

101. Edith Amelia[8] of Huldah[7] (Hopkins) Lewis -- 65, 86
102. Edna Jane[8] of Huldah[7] (Hopkins) Lewis -- 65, 86
103. Harvey N.[8] of Huldah[7] (Hopkins) Lewis -- 6[illegible], 86
104. Lucy A.[8] of Alfred[7] Hopkins -- 6[illegible], 87
105. Lida A.[8] of William H. H.[7] -- 67, 88
106. Wilbur L.[8] of William H. H.[7] -- 6[illegible], 89
107. Myra Edna[8] of William H. H.[7] -- 6[illegible], 91
108. Mary Eliza[8] of William H. H.[7] -- 6[illegible], 91
109. Henrietta[8] of William H. H.[7] -- 6[illegible], 91
110. Charles H.[8] of Louisa[7] (Hopkins) Kepler -- 73, 91
111. Marion[8] of Louisa[7] (Hopkins) Kepler -- 73, 93
112. Frank R.[8] of Louisa[7] (Hopkins) Kepler -- 73, 93
113. William R.[8] of Louisa[7] (Hopkins) Kepler -- 73, 93
114. Hiram F.[8] of Leslie[7] Hopkins -- 75, 96
115. Harrison[8] of Leslie[7] -- 75, 97
116. Theodora H.[8] of Laura[7] (Hopkins) Ehman -- 76, 97
117. Alfred R.[8] of Laura[7] (Hopkins) Ehman -- 76, 97
118. George F.[8] of Laura[7] (Hopkins) Ehman -- 76, 98
119. Arthur F.[8] of George[7] Hopkins -- 77, 98
120. Mabel R.[8] of George[7] -- 77, 98

Identification Number

121. Helen G.[8] of George[7] -- 77, 98
122. Wilmah D.[9] of Mena A.[8] Haines -- 79, 100
123. Neta B.[9] of L. D.[8] Haines -- 80, 100
124. L. Dayo[9] of L. D.[8] Haines -- 80, 101
125. Howard B.[9] of Roy A.[8] Haines -- 80, 101
126. Marjory[9] of Roy A.[8] Haines -- 80, 101
127. Paul D.[9] of Roy A.[8] Haines -- 80, 101
128. Hugh A.[9] of Roy A.[8] Haines -- 80, 102
129. Josephine[9] of Roy A.[8] Haines -- 80, 102
130. Hable Edna[9] of Edith A.[8] Lewis -- 86, 102
131. Wilbur H.[9] of Edith A.[8] Lewis -- 86, 103
132. Virginia M.[9] of Harvey[8] Lewis -- 87, 103
133. Harold W.[9] of Lucy A.[8] (Hopkins) Andrews -- 83, 104
134. Grace A.[9] of Lida[8] (Hopkins) Gregor -- 89, 104
135. Fred[9] of Lida[8] H. Gregor -- 89, 104
136. Francis[9] of Lida[8] H. Gregor -- 89, 105
137. Donald[9] of Lida[8] H. Gregor -- 89, 105
138. Raymond[9] of Myra E.[8] (Hopkins) Wirtz -- 91, 106

Identification Number

139. Audrey[9] of Mary E.[8] (Hopkins) Getz — 91, 106

140. Robert Allen[9] of Henrietta[8] (Hopkins) Bushyeager — 91, 107

141. Violet L.[9] of Charles R.[8] Kepler — 93, 107

142. Murry J.[9] of Charles R.[8] Kepler — 93, 108

143. Elizabeth[9] of William R.[8] Kepler — 96, 109

144. Mary E.[9] of Harrison[8] Hopkins — 97, 110

145. Robert C.[9] of Harrison[8] — 97, 111

146. Theodore Arthur F.[9] of Arthur F.[8] — 98, 112

147. John George[9] of Helen C.[6] (Hopkins) Blake — 99, 113

148. W. Ivan[10] of Wilbur D.[9] (Haines) James — 100, 11

149. Walter D.[10] of Neta B.[9] (Haines) Roles — 101, 114

150. Alice J.[10] of Neta B.[9] (Haines) Roles — 101, 114

151. Claude L.[10] of Neta B.[9] (Haines) Roles — 101, 11,

152. Raymond C.[10] of Neta B.[9] (Haines) Roles — 101, 116

153. Beatrice[10] of L. Daye[9] Haines — 101, 115

154. Morton[10] of L. Daye[9] Haines — 101, 115

155. Hila[10] of L. Daye[9] Haines — 101, 115

156. Wilbur G.[10] of Grace[9] (Gregor) Palmer — 102, 116

157. Evelyn B.[10] of Grace[9] (Gregor) Palmer — 102, 116

Identification Number

158. Melissa[10] of Violet[9] (Kepler) McCarthy — 104, 117

159. John K.[10] of Violet[9] (Kepler) McCarthy — 104, 118

160. Charles W.[10] of Murry J.[9] Kepler — 109, 119

ADDITIONS AND ERATA TO INDEX

Ansell, Katherene -- 80

Bowen
Charles Hamilton -- 80.1
Doris (Kuenn) -- 80.1
Elizabeth Agnes -- 80.2
Emma Scott (Grierson) -- 80.2
Estella (Kahler) -- 80.1
Frank LeRoy -- 80.1
George Walter Gordon -- 80.1
George Hamilton (89a) -- 80
George W. G. -- 80
John Murray -- 80.2
Lola -- 80.1
Katherene (Ansell) -- 80
Lucinda (Meacham) -- 80
Lucerne Amos -- 80.2
George Washington Grosvernor; "George W. G." (66) -- 80.2
Mabel Hurd Eddy (89) -- 60, 80.2
Mary Joanette (Reynolds) -- 80
Mary Margaret -- 80.1
Sarah Maria -- 80.2
Patricia Ann -- 80.1
Peter Ansell -- 80.1
Susan P. (Rhoades) -- 80.2
Walter Hamilton -- 80
Walter Ronald -- 80.1

Comstock
Ebenezer -- 80.2
Loren Ansell -- 80.2
Mabel Hurd Eddy (Bowen) (89) -- 80.2
Jennie May -- 80.2
Robert Ebenezer -- 80.2

Courter
Frank Almond -- 80.2
George Alanson -- 80.2
Mildred Diantha -- 80.2
Nellie Mae -- 80.2
Sarah Maria (Bowen) -- 80.2
William H. -- 80.2

Eddy
Sally (Frash) -- 80.2
William Hurd -- 80.2

Fletcher, Constance -- 84

Grierson
Alexander -- 80.2
Elizabeth (McMichael) -- 80.2
Emma Scott -- 80.2

Harvey, Lydia (Eddy) -- 80.2

Kahler, Estella -- 80.2

Kuenn, Doris -- 80.1

Markham, Grace -- 84

Meacham, Lucinda -- 80

Oyer
Elizabeth Agnes (Bowen) Simons -- 80.2
Clarence S. -- 80.2

Peavy
Grace (Markham) -- 84
Sylvanus A. -- 84

See Index

Rano
Jean Marie — 80.1
James Norman — 80.1
Lola (Bowan) — 80.1
Norman — 80.1

Reynolds, Mary Jeanette — 80

Rhoades
Amelia (Thayer — 80.2
Asahel — 80.2
Susan P. — 80.2

Simons
Elizabeth Agnes (Bowan) — 80.2
Seth — 80.2

Washburn
Carl Peavy — 84
Carla — 84
Jacqueline (White) — 84

White
Constance (Fletcher) — 84
Jacqueline — 84
John — 84

Note: Identification numbers where assigned, maiden names and titles are shown in parentheses. Page numbers follow.

Abrahm, Caroline -- 82

Adams, James Truslow -- 49

Africa -- 125

Alden, Maud L. -- 41

Aldrich, Beatrice -- 101

Alexander, Susan B. -- 85

Alfred the Great -- 124, 126

Alger
- Bert -- 46
- Betsey -- 46
- Charles -- 46
- Lewis -- 46
- Nellie -- 46
- Nellie (Nichols) -- 46
- Sophia (Hopkins) -- 46
- Walter -- 46

Allan
- Bethiah -- 15, 26
- Deborah -- 15, 25
- Isaac -- 15

Altenburg
- Alta -- 58
- Arthur -- 57
- Bert -- 57
- Catherine Kohlman -- 57
- Corra -- 57
- Earl -- 58
- Emma -- 58
- Eyla (Eddy) -- 58
- Floyd -- 57
- Gail -- 57
- George -- 57, 79
- Harietta (Phillips) -- 57
- Kermit -- 57
- Lilly -- 57
- Mary ( ) -- 57
- Mary E. (Hopkins) -- 79
- Nora -- 57
- Pearl (65) -- 58, 79
- Virginia -- 57
- Zoe (Vanderwerst) -- 57

Amidon
- Allen -- 96
- Elmer -- 96
- Charles -- 96
- Minnie Bobby (Hopkins) -- 96

Anderson, Bertha -- 89

Andrews
- Dorothea (Parke) -- 104
- Glenn Fairman -- 88
- Harold Wilson -- 88, 104
- Marion (Parke) -- 104
- Lucy A. (Hopkins) -- 87, 92, 102
- Wilson F. -- 87, 104

Anthony
- Coylina -- 92
- Lineage of Mark -- 129
- Mark -- 126, 130, 140

Angell
- Abraham -- 14
- Ezekiel (Elder) -- 31
- James -- 31
- Jeremiah -- 24, 26
- Martha -- 14
- Mercy -- 14
- Mercy (Hopkins) -- 14
- Nehemiah -- 14
- Pardon -- 14
- Ruth -- 31
- Zilpha -- 14

Armstrong
- Eve (Phillips) -- 64
- Mary (Hopkins) -- 82
- Lawrence -- 82

Arnold
- Alce -- 5
- Anna -- 21
- Benedict -- 2, 3, 4, 21
- Benedict (Gov.) -- 5
- Daniel -- 26
- Eleanor -- 4
- Eleazer -- 10
- Elisha Stephen -- 2
- Elizabeth -- 3, 4, 7
- Fred A. -- 2, 6

Arnold (Continued)
Isaac — N. ,
Joan (Joanne) — 1, 3, 4, 6, 8, 137
Katherine — 7
Arnold Line — 125
Arnold Line From Mark Anthony — 129
Margery — 3
Arnold Memorial — 6
Nicholas — 5, 6
Richard — 7
Robert — 3
Stephen — 3
Steven — 4
Tamzen — 3
See Arnolde
Thomas — 4, 7
Tomsine — 5
See Arnolde
William — 2, 3, 4, 6, 7, 8

Arnold's Record, Benedict — 2

Arnold, William — Family Record — 2

Arnolde
Nicholas — 5
Tamzen — 3
Tomsine — 5
See Arnold

Atwater
Lyman A. — 27
Olive N. (Round) — 27

Austin — 7

Bacik, Ethel — 111, 112

Berla, Tabbai — 125

Baker, Florence (Van DeMater) — 63

Balcom, Catherine — 16

Baldwin
Margaret(Perrham) — 33
— 33

Bunyan, Goldsbrow, "Go" — 29

Bueth, King of Scythia — 125

Barlow
Anne — 128
Deborah — 48, 128
Elizabeth — 128
George — 50, 128
Jonathan — 128
John — 128
Sarah — 128
Warren — 65
William — 128

Bates, Clara Louise — 56

Bayle
Gertrude (Thomas-Hall) — 116
Gertrude (Hall) — 104
Louise — 104, 116
William F. (Rev.) — 104, 116

Baxter
Ina F. — 114
Robert — 16

Beach
Alice I. (Boles) — 114
Erice W. — 114
Bruce G. — 114
George — 114

Belknap, Abraham (Justice) — 27

Belky, Emma — 109

Bellaire
Isadore — 89
Mary — 89

Bennett, Amanda — 76

Bibliography — 121

Bird, Hattie (Bowen) — 60

"Bishop's Transcript" — 4, 6, 121, 126

Biles, Betty Mae — 114

Bissell
Anna Adella (Thomas) — 85
Harvey Everette — 85
Laurel — 85

Bissell (Continued)
Laurence -- '85
Thomas -- 85
Truly -- 85

Black, Jean (Bower) -- 81

Black River -- 15

Blake
Elizabeth Dullman -- 93
David Jesse -- 99
Helen Grace (Hopkins) -- 98, 113
Jesse Claire -- 98
John George -- 99, 113
John Dullman -- 93, 113

Blanchard
Hannah ( ) -- 60
Jessie -- 80, 101, 102
John D. -- 45
Minerva -- 45, 60, 61, 63, 64

Blies
Eleanor -- 49
Elijah -- 49

Bobkins, Robert -- 1
See Hobkins, Hopkyns

Bond, Levi -- 43

Bosworth, Lucina (Hopkins) -- 33

Bowen
Alexander Hopkins -- 81
Adeline (Harvey) -- 45
Amelia M. (Buck) -- 44
Amanda (Meacham) -- 44
Bertha Lankes -- 81
Bessie -- 60
Betsey (46) -- 35
Betsey (Hopkins) (46) -- 44, 60
Chauncy -- 44
Cyrus H. -- 44
Eddy -- 60
Elizabeth Agnes -- 80
Emma -- 44
Emily C. -- 81
Emily Maria -- 45, 60
Fannie -- 60
Frank -- 44
George -- 44

Bowen (Continued)
George Hamilton (G.H.) -- 35
George Washington Cresvenor, "George W. G." (66) -- 44, 60, 80
Hattie -- 60
Hopkins (67) -- 44, 60, 80
Howard -- 44
Ida -- 60
Jean -- 81
John Murray -- 60
Lucerne (90) -- 80, 80
Lucerne Ames -- 80
Lucinda (Meacham) -- 60
Lydia (Eddy) Harvey -- 80
Mabel Hurd Eddy (89) -- 60, 80
Mary -- 45
Mary (Hinman) -- 45
Maude -- 45
Minnie -- 44
Moses -- 44, 45
Ruth Emma -- 81
Sarah Ann -- 45
Sarah Marie -- 60
William Hurd -- 60

Bowker, Elias -- 88

Bramshall
Arthur Lyle -- 57
Charles -- 57
Charles Harold -- 57
Charlotte Hazel -- 57
Dorothea Lenore -- 57
Emma (Altenburg) -- 57
Gail Shauer -- 57
Lea -- 57
Mary Ellen -- 57
Mildred (Whitford) -- 57

Brayton, Hannah -- 39

Brecknock, Mabel -- 86, 103

Brewer
Edson -- 81
George A. -- 81
Ruth Emma (Bowen) -- 81
Marion -- 81
Myra -- 81
Willard -- 81

Briggs
Comfort -- 32
Jonathan -- 32

Brisbane, Albert — 49

Broderick
Armenia ( ) — 62
Joseph — 62
Nettie (Hopkins) — 62
Timothy — 62

Brooks, Sarah — 105

Brown
Alex — 96
Charlotte Hazel (Greenhall) — 57
Clara — 96
Bethiah — 13
Dorcas — 13
Elisa — 13
Elizabeth (Strouse) — 83
Hannah — 13
John Elmer — 83
Judah — 13, 25
Lucy Ann (Hopkins) — 33
Lydia — 27
Mary Ira — 83
Orvilla (Silver Thorne) — 96
Phebe — 13
Philip — 13
Thomas B. — 57
Stephen — 13
Susanna — 13
Susanna (Hopkins) — 13

Buck, Amelia M. — 44

Bucklin
Rebecca — 32
Squire — 32

Bunker, Mary Powell — 7, 12

Bunn University — 24

Burlingame, Emma (Bowen) — 44

Burrows, Desire — 23

Bush, Rhoda — 56, 78

Bushyaeger
Beverley (Swanson) — 107
David Allen — 107
Henrietta (Hopkins) Wyckoff (109) — 91, 107
Nancy Sue — 107

Bushyaeger (Continued)
Robert Allen (110) — 91, 107
William — 91, 107

Bushel, Elvira H. — 41

Butler, — 35

Cady, Martha — 27, 32

Campbell
Bruce — 155
Dale — 115
Junior — 115
Beatrice (Haines) — 115
Nancy Kay — 115

Carpenter
Edith (Keyes) — 61
Ephraim — 9
Esther (Hopkins) — 38
Richard, of Amesbury — 3
Samuel — 33
Thomas — 18
William — 3, 6
Mary — 61, 63, 81, 82
Samuel — 61

Carver
Joseph — 31
Sarah — 31
Sarah (41) — 39, 40
Serah (Hartwell) — 31

Castagnier
Jean (Schuchbier) — 101
Lionel — 101
Maurice — 101

Chamberlain
Benjamin — 61
Chandler — 61
Cora E. — 61
Florence — 60
Jessie (Hopkins) — 61
Sarah (Grove) — 61

Charlemagne — 124, 140

Charlemagne, Lineage of — 131

Charles I — 127

Cheney, Harrison (Capt.) — 45

Cheney's Company, M. B. (Capt.) — 45
Chute, Iola Louise — 119

Clark
Grace — 79
Huldah (Hopkins) — 48
William T. (Capt.) — 61

Clute, Charles S. — 53

Cobb
Frances A. (Reed) — 102
Jerry — 102
Josephine (Haines) — 102
Melvin — 102
Raymond — 102
Tyrus — 102

Cole
Daniel — 18
Mahor shallalhushbaz (Gorton) — 18
Sarah — 18, 30

Coles
Abigail (Hopkins) — 30
Caleb — 30
Elizabeth (Hopkins) — 30
Joseph (Weaver) — 30
Rachael — 30, 37, 38

Columbia College, S. C. — 24

Comstock
Ebenezer — 60, 80
Jennie May — 80
Mabel Hurd Eddy (Bowen) (89) — 60, 80
Robert Ebenezer — 80

Conners
Helen (Hopkins) — 81
Leo — 81

Conway
Nancy — 57
Patricia (Gibson) — 57
Robert — 57

Conyers, Mary — 126

Cook of Rhode Island, Gov. — 23

Cook
James S. — 56
Marcella S. — 56

Cooley, Roxana (63) — 43, 44, 59, 60

Couch, Luther — 53

Courter
Bessie (Bowen) — 60
Sara Maria (Bowen) — 60

Courtney, Alice de, Lady — 124

Covert
Betty (Hopkins) — 82
Paul — 82

Cromwell — 4, 127

Cromwell
Ann (Hopkins) — 30
Daniel — 38
John — 30
Rachel (Hopkins) — 38

Curry
Alta Altenburg — 58
Earl — 58
Helen Imbasiak — 58
John — 58
Kathryn — 58
Kenneth — 58
Park — 58
Sidney — 58
Wade — 58

Curtis
Abby — 20, 31
Juanita (Hopkins) — 82
Leonard — 82

Cyprus, Island of — 125

Dahlke, Marion (Brewer) — 81

Dardon, Gertrude — 107

Darling
Ebeneezer — 26
Mary — 26

Darthmouth — 2

Davis
Avis (Hopkins) — 33
Dora — 82
E. M. — 33
E. W. — 60
Grant — 60
Mary (Hopkins) — 11
Merrian C. (Hopkins) (65) — 60
Robert — 11

Davise
Catherine — 46
Harriet — 65
Harriett Alcinda — 46, 47

Davison
A. P. — 33
Mary (Perrham) — 33

Deacon
Ella May — 47
Jane (Gifford) Hopkins — 46, 47
Thomas — 46

Dempsey, Nellie Elizabeth — 78

DeValley
F. D. (Dr.) — 59
Myrtle (Harrison) — 59

Devonshire — 2

De Witt, Ella — 65

Dexter
Abigail (Wipple) — 10, 13
Stephen — 10

Dodge, Beth — 112

Dolan, Grace — 116

Doman
Howard James — 85
Laura Louise (Thomas) — 85
Mary — 85
Robert — 85

Downing
Amy (Hopkins) — 30
Benjamin — 30

Downing (Continued)
George — 30
Martha (Hopkins) — 30

Drake
Caroline (Hopkins) — 43
Jerome — 43

Draper
Andrew — 63
Marie (Van De Water) — 63

Duke
Sarah (Hopkins) — 77
William — 77

Dullman, Elizabeth — 98

Duncan I, King of Scotland — 126

Dwelly, M. — 6

Dyer, Annie E. — 41

Edwa, Princess — 126

Ebenezer Society — 49

Eddy
Eyla — 58
Lydia — 60
Sally (Frash) — 60, 80
William Hurd — 60, 80

Edman
A. W. — 59
Gladys (Lamson) — 59

Edmund II, Ironside, — 126

Edmunds, Fannie (Bowen) — 60

Edward, the Exile, Prince — 126

Ehman
Alfred Roy (117) — 76, 97
Frederick J. — 75, 76, 97, 98
George Frederick (118) — 76, 98
Laura E. (Hopkins) (80) — 75, 76, 97, 98
Theodora Hopkins (116) — 76, 97

Elliott, Susanna — 55, 77

Ellithorpe
A bra — 101, 102
Emma — 79

Engle
Adelia ( ) — 66
Alma — 66, 87
Jonathan — 66

Etchingham, Annie — 128

Ethor — 125

Eugene, or Eoghan, Prince — 126

Ewan, P. A. — 5

Explanations — vi

Eyres, Nicholas (Rev.) — 23

Faye
Bert Stuart — 59
Nellie (Iamson) — 59

Fonner
Charles M. — 41
Ida M. (Whitney) — 41

Fonia, Farsa — 125

Fenton
John H. — 83
Mary Schreiner — 83
Minnie (Groat) (98) — 82
Suzan (Kane) — 82
Timothy J. — 82
William — 82
William J. — 83

Fiacha, Firmara, Prince — 126

Field
Alden F. — 40
Betsey — 39
Florinda (Hopkins) — 40
John A. — 40
Sarah C. (Hopkins) — 40

Findon, Mary — 101

Firmeup
Anne — 128
Simon (Sir) — 128

Fourierite System — 49

Fowler
Phoebe (Hopkins) — 25
William — 25

Fox, Emily (Borkan) — 60

Franklin
Alice (Hopkins) — 63
William — 63

Free
Helena (Hopkins) — 43
Joseph L. — 43

Fridenstine
Joyn Richard — 103
Mable Edna (Gaston) — 102, 103
LeRoy — 102, 103
Paul LeRoy — 103

Furneup, Anne (Etchingham) — 128

Gaelic — 125

Gallett, Mary — 97

Gaedil — 125

Gaedhilg — 125

Gardner, Phebe — 77

Gaspee Affair — 23

Gaston
Amelia (Sankoly) — 103
Blanche (Sollinan) — 103
Edith Amelia (Lewis) — 86, 102, 103
Ed. R. — 86, 102
Gerald Wilbur — 103
Mable Edna (130) — 86, 102, 103
Terri Lynn — 103
Thomas Alan — 103
Walter Lewis — 86
Wilbur Harvey (131) — 86, 103
Wilma Amelia (Sarkoly) — 103

Getz
Audrey M. (139) — 91, 106, 107
Edward — 91, 106
Jonas — 91
Mary Eliza (Hopkins) (108) — 91, 106

Geyer, Barbara — 101

Gibson
Allin M. — 57
Donald — 57
Marjorie (Isherdaler) — 57
Patricia — 57

Gifford
Frances (Hopkins) — 81
Howard — 81
Jane — 46

Gock
Dinah (Hopkins) — 30
William — 30

Goldsmith, Richard Arnold — 7

Gorton, Mahershallalhashbaz — 13

Gould, Minnie E. — 84

Graves, Captain — 2

Gray, Thomas — 50

Greely, Horace — 49

Green, Francis — 53

Greene, Maude (Bowen) — 45

Gregor
Beatrice (McMillan) — 105, 106
Bertha (Anderson) — 89
Blanche — 89
Carl — 89
Dade — 89, 106
Don — 89, 106
Donald (137) — 89, 105, 106
Ethel Ina — 105
Francis (136) — 89, 104, 105

Gregor (Continued)
Fred (135) — 89, 104, 105
Grace Amelia (134) — 89, 104, 116
Ina — 89
John William — 89
Lida A. (Hopkins) (105) — 88, 104, 105
McClelland C. "Mack" — 88, 104, 105
Robert — 104, 105
Ruth (Kneisel) — 105
Sarah (Brooks) — 105
Susie — 89
Winifred (Williams) — 104, 105

Grierson
Alexander — 80
Elizabeth (McMichael) — 80
Emma Scott — 80

Grimes
Daniel — 85
Grace Marie — 84
Grace May (Reynolds) (99) — 64, 84
Katherine (O'Brien) — 85
Mary Helen — 84
Mary Sharon — 85
Patrick — 84
Paul Robert — 85
Robert — 64, 84
William — 85

Griswold, Elisha — 26

Grout
Cora (Randal) — 64
Eleanor (Hopkins) — 84
Esley — 82
Eleanor (Hopkins) — 82
Eleanor (Hopkins) (71) — 63, 64
Esley — 63, 64
Estelle (Snyder) — 64
Eugene — 64
Fred — 64
Grace — 64
Helen May (95) — 64, 82
Hermie — 63
Jasper — 63
Lucile Edith (Walker) — 83
Marie (Haibie) — 63

Groat (Continued)
Mary Iva (Brown) — 83
Maud — 64
Melvin L. — 83
Minard — 64
Minnie (96) — 64, 82
Rita Marilyn — 83
Robert Melvin — 83
Seth (97) — 64, 83

Groff
Kathryn (Hopkins) — 81
Laverne — 81

Grove
Avonella — 79
Audene — 79
Clyde — 79
Pearl (Altenberg) — 79
Sarah — 61

Guetschow
Alice Louise — 108, 119
Henrietta (Klatt) — 108
William Frederick — 108, 109

Gullie, Joana — 5

Gully
Alice — 3, 5, 6
Joane — 6
John — 3

Gullye, John — 5

Hacker
Alice — 3
Francis — 3
John — 3
Mary — 3
Robert — 3
Thomas — 3
William — 3

Haggerty
Eliza Ann — 70
John — 70

Haines
Alice M. — 80
Ambra — 102
Ambra (Ellithorpe) — 101
Barbara (Geyer) — 101
Beatrice (Aldrich) — 101
Charlotte E. — 59, 102
Charlotte E. (Hopkins) — 59, 79, 80
Clifford — 80
Eldon — 101
Donald — 101
Harrie J. — 80
Howard B. (101 — 80, 101
Hugh Ambrose (128) — 80, 102
Jessie (Blanchard) — 80, 101, 102
Josephine A. (129) — 80, 102
Kittie B. (Hoover) — 79, 100, 101, 115
L. D. (87) — 59, 79, 100, 101
L. D. (Mrs.) — 43
L. Deyo (124) — 80, 101, 115
Beatrice (153) — 101, 115
Lorenzo Dow — 59
Lorenzo Dow — 79, 80
Marion (Thompson — 102
Marlene — 101
Marjory H. (126) — 80, 101
Mary (Findon) — 101
Mena A. (86) — 59, 79, 100
Merton D. (154) — 101, 115
Neta B. (123) — 80, 100, 114, 115
Nila (155) — 101, 115, 116
Paul Daniel (127) — 80, 101
Roy A. (88) — 59, 80, 101, 102
Sally Ann — 102
Susan ( ) Haines — 80
Susan ( ), wid. — 80
Robert — 102
Ruth — — 80
Wilmah D. (122) — 79, 100

Hall, Gertrude (Thomas) — 104, 116

Hamson, Mary — 27

Hammond
Lemuel (Doc.) — 40
Lillis P. (Hopkins) — 40

Harrenden, Dorcas — 15

Harris
Charles — 14
Gideon — 15, 16
Hope (Hopkins) — 13
Mary (Hopkins) — 14
William Henry — 13

Harrison
Daniel W. — 59
Elizabeth — 59
Frances ( ) — 59
Horace — 59
Myrtle — 59
Roxanna E. (Hopkins) — 59

Hart, Sarah — 92

Hartford, Connecticut — 1

Hartwell, Sarah — 31

Hartwick, Christopher — 29

Harvey
Adoline — 45
Lydia (Eddy) — 60, 80

Hatfield, Susan (Kepler) — 92

Hawkins
Elizabeth — 17
Joseph — 24
Rachael (Hopkins) — 16
William — 16

Hawthorne
Emerotta (Hopkins) — 43
William F. — 43

Heber, son of Milesius — 125, 126

Heldt
James Andrews — 104
Marion (Parks) — 104
Richard B. — 104

Henry I of France — 125

Henry II of England — 126

Heremon, son of Milesius — 125, 126

Hill
Gladys — 81
Ira — 26

Hinds
Penelope — 24, 25
Lillis — 24, 25, 31
Penelope — 24, 31
See Summers

Hinman, Mary — 45

Hints
Caroline (Abrahm) — 82
Edna — 82
Theodore Frank — 82

Hitcome
Arthur J. — 107
Audrey H. (Getz) — 107
James A. — 107
Richard A. — 107

Hitchcock's Regiment,
Col. Daniel — 31

Hobkins, Robert — 1
See Bobkins, Hopkyns

Hodges, Captain — 2

Hollabaugh, Clara — 78
Hollabaugh, Mearle — 78
Hollebaugh
Alice (Wright) — 78
Ina (Hopkins) — 78
Josiah — 78
Luella Mae — 78
Mearle, Jr. — 78
Reddie ( ) — 78

Holts, Nellie (Hopkins) — 63

Homewood, Alice — 81

Hoover, Kittie B. — 79, 100, 115

Hope Furnace — 25

Hopkins
Abby (Curtis) -- 20, 31
Abby E. -- 40
Abby (Manchester) -- 56
Abbey K. (Manchester) -- 40
Abel -- 24, 32
Abigail -- 13, 16, 24, 30, 32
Abigail (Whipple) Dexter -- 10, 13
Abigail (Whiteman) -- 15
Ada (Smith) -- 81, 82
Adda Belle -- 56
Adelia (Reynolds) -- 46
Alca (Thomas) -- 78
Alca (Thomas) -- 56, 78
Alce -- 26
Alexander -- 33
Alfred (34) -- 30, 35, 36
Alfred Brock (51) -- 36, 52, 53, 75, 76
Alfred -- 34, 46, 48, 52, 53
Alfred Americus (75) -- 52, 66, 87, 92
Alice -- 63
Alice M. (Winston) -- 43, 58
Alice H. (Wheat) -- 76
Alice Proper -- 78
Alma (Engle) -- 66, 87
Almena -- 44
Almina -- 35
Alonzo Alvin (93) -- 62, 81, 82
Amelia -- 38
Amey -- 24, 25, 32
Amey (Weeks) -- 19
Amy (Weeks) -- 30, 37
Amos -- 18, 27, 30
Amos -- (12) -- 11, 17, 18
Amos -- (49) -- 36, 47
Ann -- 11, 18, 19, 30
Ann Eliza -- 40
Ann (Mudge) -- 30
Ann M. (Myers) -- 52
Anna Maria -- 53
Anna (Arnold) Smith -- 21
Anna Maria (Myers) -- 75, 76
Anne -- 8, 9, 14
Anne (Seamans) -- 16
Arnold -- 32
Arthur -- 32
Arthur F. (119) -- 77, 98, 112

Hopkins (Continued)
Arthur J. -- 48
Asa (31) -- 27, 32
Augusta R. (64) -- 44, 59
Augustus (40) -- 31, 39
Avis (Matthewson) -- 27, 28, 30, 37

Barbara Jean -- 112
Benjamin J. -- 48
Bertha -- 56
Bertha (Sheridan) -- 82
Betsey Rusene (Lenchen) -- [illegible]
Beth (Dodge) -- 112
Bethiah -- 14
Bethiah (Allen) -- 15, 26
Bethia ( ) -- 25
Betsey (46) -- 35, 44, 60
Betsey Ann -- 24
Betsey (Field) -- 39
Betty -- 82
Caroline -- 43, 54
Caroline (Wilber) -- 54
Caroline -- 54

Carver (41) -- 31, 40, 56
Catherine -- 16, 24
Catherine (Devise) -- 46
Catherine (Hopkins) -- 24
Catherine "Kate" -- 56
Catherine (Turpin) -- 13, 22
Chana -- 27

Charles -- 16, 30, 62, 82
Charles J. 46
Charlotte (62) -- 44, 59, 79, 80
Chester -- 78
Christopher (26) -- 21, 31
Clara Louise (Bates) -- 56
Clara (Brown) -- 94
Clarinda -- 42
Clinton C. -- 56, 78
Clyde -- 67
Comfort (Briggs) -- 32
Cora -- 61
Cornelia (Ross) -- 42
Cyrus -- 30
Cyrus (47) -- 35, 45, 60, 61, 63, 64
Cyrus H. -- 61

Hopkins (Continued)
Daniel — 16, 17, 19, 27, 31, 37, 41, 42, 43, 56, 58
Daniel (25) — 19, 30
Daniel (32) — 30, 33
Daniel (44) — 33, 42
Daniel (56) — 33, 55
Daniel (83) — 55, 77
Daniel Horatio — 56
Daniel Orlando — 56
Daniel Rice — 61
Darius (36) — 35, 37, 54
David of Manchester — 38
David Walter — 32
Deborah — 16, 26
Deborah (Allen) — 15, 25
Delia — 37
Desire (Burrows) — 23
Dinah — 18, 19, 30
Dora (Davis) — 82
Dorcas — 15
Dorcas (Harrenden) — 15
Doris Mae — 78

Earl E. — 58
Earle Carver — 56
Earle Cook — 56
Edna — 62
Edward — 62
Edward, Merchant — 1
Edwin — 77
Edwin (Seaman) — 77
Eleanor M. (71) — 46, 63, 64, 82, 83
Elisha (11) — 11, 17
Elisha (23) — 17, 27, 32
Elisha, Jr. — 27, 32
Elizabeth — 4, 11, 12, 14, 18, 19, 30, 32
Elizabeth (Arnold?) — 99
Elizabeth (Wade) — 16
Elizabeth ( ) — 10, 11, 13, 15, 24
Ella (DeWitt) — 65
Ella (Hull) — 81
Ella ( ) — 62
Elmer W. (91) — 62, 81
Elmira — 36
Elsie — 58
Elsie M. — 56
Elvira (North) — 54
Emeretta — 43
Emily — 35, 61

Hopkins (Continued)
Ema Scott (Grierson) — [illegible]
Emory (39) — 31, 39
Ephraim (30) — 27, 32, 40
Esek (16) — 13, 23, 24
Esther — 38
Ethel — 58
Ethel (Bacik) — 111, 112
Eunice (41) — 31
Ezekiel (9) — 11, 15
Ezekiel (21) — 16, 27

Flora — 66
Florence — 61
Florence (Wire) — 62
Florinda — 40
Frances — 3, 81
Frances C. — 45
Francis — 4, 61
Francis Porter (50) — 35, 44, 48, 49, 53, 66, 67, 73, 92, 124, 128, 139, 143
Francis P. — 74
Frank — 43, 92
Frank (78) — 52, 73
Frank A. — 44
Frank L. — 62
Fred E. — 54
Freelove — 35
See Hinds, Summers

George — 22, 23, 39, 63, 98
George (52) — 36, 53
George (82) — 53, 76
George G. — 48, 77
George Gary (52) — 36, 53
George Grover (70) — 45, 63
George Washington — 32, 39
Gertrude R. — 78
Giles (59) — 42, 56
Gladys (Hill) — 81
Grace — 5, 58
Grant (84) — 56, 78

Hanan — 14, 24
Hannah — 26, 30
Hannah (Brayton) — 39
Hannah (Tanner) — 27
Harold — 78
Harold A. (133) — 88, 104

Hopkins (Continued)
Harriet Alcinda (Devise) — 46, 47
Harriet Amanda — 39
Harriet (Davise) — 65
Harriet Louisa (Skiff) — 47
Harriet (Sisson) — 97, 110, 111
Harriet (Skiff) — 53
Harrison Charles (115) — 75, 97, 110, 111
Hattie Bell — 65
Hoart — 24
Helen — 81, 112
Helen Elvira (72) — 46, 64, 83, 84
Helen Grace (121) — 77, 98, 113
Helen Jane — 46, 47
Helen O. (Parshall) — 54
Helena — 43
Helena (Ross) — 42
Henrietta (Ladd) — 87, 88, 89, 91
Henrietta Viola (109) — 67, 91, 107
Henry C. — 39
Henry D. (68) — 45, 60
Herbert DeWitt — 65
Herbert Lorenzo (73) — 47, 65
Hermie (Croat) — 63
Hiram Francis (114) — 75, 96
Hope — 13
Horatio L. — 39
Horatio W. — 39
Huldah — 48
Huldah Elizabeth (74) — 47, 65
Huldah (Porter) — 35, 36, 46, 48, 52, 53, 65, 86

Icabod (13) — 11, 12, 18, 30
Ida Mae — 78
Ina — 78
Inez — 46
Isaac — 26
Isaac — 32
Isaac Francis — 47
Israel H. — 40

Hopkins (Continued)
Jabesh — 15, 25
Jabish — 15, 25
Jabez (19) — 15, 25
James K. — 45
Jane (Gifford) — 46
Janet — 42
Jeremiah — 11, 15, 17, 24, 29, 33, 35, 36, 37, 44, 45
Jeremiah (24) — 18, 27
Jeremiah (33) — 30, 34
Jeremiah "Jerry" (49) — 33, 43, 59, 60
Jeremiah (54) — 36, 54
"Jerry" — See Jeremiah (45)
Jessie — 61
Jessie Bell — 75
Jesse (Arnold) — 6
Jesse (Gully) — 6
Jemima (Tanner) — 27
John — 1, 13, 22, 38, 47
John (land proprietor) — 1
John B. — 23, 24
John Gardner — 27
John George (147) — 99, 115
Jonah — 15
Jonathan — 14, 25
Joseph (6) — 11, 15, 26
Joseph (8) — 11, 15
Joseph — 39, 81
Juanita — 82
Julia — 81
Julia Ann (Mather) — 53, 57
Julia E. — 45

Kate — 56
Katherine — 24
Katherine Pitts — 54
Kathryn — 81

Lana — 56
Laura — 60
Laura E. (80) — 53, 75, 76, 97, 98
Lela — 61
Lemuel — 39
Lena — 61
Leslie (79) — 52, 74, 75, 97, 98
Lester — 41
Lida — 88, 104, 105
Lida May (105) — 67, 88

Hopkins (Continued)
Lila Dyer — 41
Lillis — 31
Lillis P. — 40
Lillis (Hinds) — 31
Lillis (Summers) — 31
Lineage of Lucy Ann Robertson — 138-143
Lineage, Maternal of Thomas — 129-137
Lineage of Thomas — 124, 136, 137
Lorenzo (48) — 36, 46, 47, 65
Lotta B. ( ) — 56
Louisa Catherine (77) — 52, 67, 70, 73, 91, 93
Louisa M. (Smith) — 40
Lucina — 33
Lusine — 30
Lucy A. (104) — 66, 87, 104
Lucy Ann — 33
Lucy Ann (Robertson) — 48, 66, 67, 73, 74, 128, 139, 143
Lucy Martha (Lanksford) — 18
Lucy Reynolds — 33, 41, 42, 43
Lucy (Stearns) — 74, 75, 96, 97
Luella — 56
Lulu (Payne) — 61
Luverne — 61
Lydia — 22, 23, 39
Lydia (Brown) — 27
Lydia (Eddy) Harvey — 60

Mabel Ruth (101) — 77, 98
Mabel (Rundquist) — 98, 112
Mahershallalhashbaz (Gorton) Cole — 18
Mahitable — 32
Mahitable (42) — 32, 40
Mahitable (Waters) — 32, 40
Marcella S. (Cook) — 56
Margaret — 41
Margaret (Kingsley) — 42, 57, 58
Margaret (Whalen) — 81
Margaret ( ) — 19, 62
Martha — 26, 30, 32
Martha (Cady) — 27, 32

Hopkins (Continued)
Martha (Jenckes) — 16
Martha Eugenia (Malvaney) — 76, 98
Martha (Rhodes) — 26
Martha (Tucker) mid. — 15
Martha ( ) — 27
Mary — 11, 12, 16, 30, 33, 45, 54, 82
Mary (Baxter) — 16
Mary (Carpenter) — 61, 63, 81, 82
Mary (Darling) — 26
Mary E. (60) — 42, 57, 79
Mary E. — 62
Mary Eliza (108) — 39, 67, 91, 106
Mary Evelyn (144) — 97, 110, 111
Mary Frances — 53, 77
Mary (Hannon) — 27
Mary (Hopper) — 77
Mary Jane — 47
Mary Knowlton — 16
Mary M. — 62
Mary (Rodman) — 39
Mary Surepta (53) — 36, 53
Mary (Smith) — 15, 16, 17, 27
Mary (Tucker) — 15
Maryette — 35
Melissa — 54
Mercy (Waide) — 17, 27
Merriam C. (65) — 44, 60
Miles (58) — 42, 56, 78
Miles Oliver — 56
Milton — 77
Minnie Betty — 96
Minerva (Blanchard) — 45, 60, 61, 63, 64
Myra — 66
Myra Edna (107) — 67, 91, 105
Myrtle — 61

Nabby — 39
Nabby P. — 39
Naomi (Smith — 34, 44, 45
Nehemiah — 26
Nellie Anna (Reynolds) — 46
Nelson — 35
Nettie — 62
Nicholas (22) — 16, 27

Hopkins (Continued)
Noah — 27
Norma — 82
Olive (Luther) — 37, 54
Oren K. — 42
Orson (61) — 43, 58
Orpah (Malavory) — 31
Orville — 54
Otis 24
Oziel (20) — 15, 25

Pardon — 32
Pardon (55) — 55
Pardon (55) — 37, 54, 55
Pardon Kingsley (55) — 54
Patience — 10, 27
Paul — 24
Penelope (Hinds) — 31
See Hinds and Summers
Phebe — 26, 32, 38
Phebe Ann — 32
Phebe (Gardner) — 77
Phebe (Hopkins) — 38
Philip — 27
Phoebe — 25
Phoebe (Woodman) — 31
"Polly" (Redman) — 39

Rachel — 11, 16, 38
Rachael (Coles) — 30, 37, 38
Ralph K. (94) — 63, 82
Ralph Robert — 82
Rebecca — 32
Rebecca ( ) — 24
Rebecca (Bucklin) — 32
Reuben (17) — 14, 24
Reuben — 24
Rhoda — 27
Rhoda ( ) — 24
Rhoda (Bush) — 56, 78
Robert — 78
Robert Charles, Jr. — 112
Romanzo — 56
Roxanna E. (63) — 44, 59
Roxanna (Cooley) — 43, 44, 59, 60
Rufus — 13
Rufus (27) — 22, 31
Rufus (27) — 22, 31
Ruby (Taylor) — 73

Hopkins (Continued)
Rufus — 39
Rufus, 2nd — 39
Ruth — 22, 23, 24
Ruth (Howard) — 53
Ruth (Smith) — 22
Ruth (Wilkinson) — 13, 20, 21, 23

Samuel — 24
Samuel (mariner) — 13
Samuel of Milford — 1
Sarah — 14, 18, 19, 30, 77
Sarah C. — 40
Sarah (Carver) — 31, 39, 40
Sarah (Cole) — 18, 30
Sarah (Olney) — 31, 39
Sarah ( ) — 24
Sara (Scott) — 21, 31
Sarah (Smith) — 17
Sarah (Wright) — 77
Sarepta — 35
Serville (Witman) — 42
Serville ( ) Witman — 56
Seth — 26
Simeon — 22, 23
Sophia — 39, 46
Stephen — 24, 42, 57
Stephen (38) — 31, 39
Stephen (Mayflower passenger) — 1
Stephen (Hon.) (15) — 13, 21, 31
Stephen Giles — 78
Susan — 42
Susan Estella — 89
Susanna — 13, 16
Susanna (Ellison) — 55
Susanna (Jenches) — 16
Susannah — 24
Susannah (Wilkinson) — 31
Suzanna (Ellison) — 77
Sylvanus (Commander) — 22
Streeter (wid.) — 43

Temperance — 30
Theodore — 66
Theodore Arthur (146) — 98, 112
Theodore Francis (81) — 53, 76

Hopkins (Continued)
Thomas — 1, 3, 4, 5, 7, 14, 14, 15, 17, 24, 26, 30, 32, 124, 125, 128, 143
Thomas (1) — 8, 9, 10, 23
Thomas (2) — 9, 10
Thomas (3) — 9, 10, 11, 13
Thomas (6) — 11, 13
Thomas (29) — 25, 31
Thomas (43) — 33, 41
Timothy — 1, 39
Timothy (18) — 14, 24, 25
Timothy (28) — 25, 31, 36, 40
Timothy Earle (57) — 40, 56

Uriah — 18
Varnum — 37

W. Alonzo — 62
Waite — 27
Walter — 81
Walter L. (92) — 62, 81
Wayne — 46
Wilbur Fisko — 47
Wilbur Ladd (106) — 67, 75, 89
William — 1, 3, 5, 6, 8, 9, 27, 32, 38, 54, 55
William (3) — 10, 13
William (5) — 10, 13
William (7) — 11, 15
William (14) — 13, 15, 20, 21, 25, 31
William (35) — 30, 36
William (37) — 30, 37
William A. — 62
William Alonzo (69) — 45, 61, 81
William (Col.) — 128
William Henry Harrison (76) — 52, 66, 69, 88, 89, 91, 92
William (Maj.) (2) — 9, 10, 13, 23
William Rodman — 39
William of Roxbury — 1
Winifred — 56, 81
Winfield Scott — 46

Zebedee (10) — 11, 16
Zebedee — 16
Zeviah — 25

Hopkins Family
Long Island and Westchester — 13

Hopkyns, Robert — 1
See Bobkins, Hobkins

Hopper, Mary — 77

Howard, Ruth — 53

Hull
Ella — 81
Ilona ( ) — 81
James — 81

Humphries
Ann Marie (Philp) — 83
Fred Upton — 83
Olive Ethel — 83

Hurd
Emma (Ellithorpe) — 79
Grace (Clark) — 79
Maurice E. — 79
Mena A. (Haines) — 79
Sherman — 79, 100
Tracy H. — 79
Wilmah D. — 79, 100, 114

Ilchester — 2

Irish Chroniclers — 125

Ireland — 125

Ithe — 125

James
Betty Mae (Niles) — 114
Corinne — 100
Lois Marie (Waltermire) — 114
Ralph Richard — 114
Richard — 100
Robert Guy — 114
Wilmah D. (Hurd) — 100, 114
W. Ivan (148) — 100, 114
W. Ivan II — 100, 114
W. Ivan III — 114

Japheth — 125

Jonckes
Catherine (Balcom) — 16
Daniel — 16
Johanna — 21
Martha — 16
Sarah — 31
Susanna — 16
William — 21

John, King — 124

Jones
Edison Salisbury — 4
Edson Salisbury — 6

Kane, Suzan — 82

Kelly
Blanche (Gregor) — 89
Robert — 89

Konfield
Sarah Ann (Round) — 26
William — 26

Kent, Caroline Louise (Hopkins) — 54

Kepler
Alice Anne (Sichler) — 119
Alice (Guetschow) — 119
Alice Louise (Guetschow) — 103, 109
Casius E. — 92
Charles Howard (100) — 69, 71, 73, 91, 92, 107, 108
Charles William (160) — 93, 109, 119
Christina (Sherred) — 68
Elizabeth (Schultz) — 69, 95, 96, 109
Elizabeth Lucile (143) — 96, 109
Frank Roy (112) — 69, 73, 93
Frederick C. — 70
Gertrude — 70
Harriet Denio Bacon (Murry) — 92
Harriet (Murry) — 92, 107, 108

Kepler (Continued)
Louisa (77) — 69, 70
Louisa Catherine (Hopkins) — 68, 73, 91, 93, 95
Marion (111) — 69, 71, 73, 93
Murry John (142) — 93, 108, 109, 119
Pharis D. — 68, 69, 70, 71, 73, 91, 93, 95
R. Jasper — 92
Samuel William — 68
Sarolta — 70
Tracey D. — 70
William Robertson (113) — 73, 95, 96
Violet Louisa (141) — 93, 107, 108, 117, 118
William — 69, 109

Kerr
"Dick" — 45
Frances C. (Hopkins) — 45
Grace Marie (Grimes) — 84
Richard — 45
Theodore W., Jr. — 84

Keyes, Edith — 61

King John — 124

King Philip's War — 8, 9, 10

Kingsley
Calvin (Bishop) — 42
Joseph — 28, 29
Margaret M. — 42, 57, 58
Oran, Jr. — 42

Kirby
Elizabeth — 9, 11
Elizabeth ( ) Hopkins — 8
Icabod — 9
Mary —
Richard — 8, 9, 11
Thomas — 11, 18, 19
William — 11

Klatt, Henrietta — 108

Kneisel, Ruth — 105

Knight
Martha (Angell) — 14
Thomas — 14

Knowlton, Mary -- 16

Kohlman, Catherine -- 57

Krott
Edward Joseph -- 106
Ellis Lee -- 106
Edward Joseph -- 106
Florence Henrietta (Hirtz) -- 106
Torrance Andrew -- 106

Kunz, Elisa -- 95

LaBelle
Dick -- 102
Charlotte E. (Haines) -- 102

Ladd, Henrietta -- 67, 88, 89, 91

Lafferty
Grace (Dolan) -- 118
Harvey -- 118
Joyce -- 118

Lamson
Augusta R. (Hopkins) (64) -- 59
Ernest 59
Gladys -- 59
Grow -- 59
Hollie -- 59
Newton -- 59
Samuel W. -- 59

Lamkow, Bertha -- 81

Lanksford, Lucy Martha -- 18

Law, Minnie (Bowen) -- 44

Laurence
Delia E. (Round) -- 27
J. A. -- 27

Leach, Shepard -- 53

Lehentaler
A. N. -- 57
Lilly (Altenburg) -- 57
Marjorie -- 57

Leonard, Ina I. -- 41

Lewis
Edith Amelia (101) -- 65, 86, 102, 103
Edna Jane (102) -- 65, 86
Edward -- 46
Frederick Nelson -- 65, 86
Harvey N. (103) -- 65, 103
Huldah E. (Hopkins) (74) -- 65, 86
Ines (Hopkins) -- 46
Kenneth Eugene -- 87
Mabel (Dredmock) -- 86, 103
Mable Edna (130) -- 86, 102
Virginia May (132) -- 87, 103
Wilbur H. (131) -- 86, 103
Zuriel, Jr. -- 50

Lillie, Libby -- 104

Lincoln, Abraham -- 71

Littleworth Plantation -- 8, 9

Loarn, King of Dalriada -- 126

Louis VI, LeGros -- 124

Lubasiak, Helen -- 58

Luke
Albert Eugene -- 41
Albert Charles -- 41
Frederick -- 41
Harriet Marcella (Whitney) -- 41

Lyon
Donald -- 82
Robert -- 82
Norma (Hopkins) -- 82

Luther
John -- 37
Olive -- 37, 54

Lux
Frederick -- 85
Helen Estelle (Thomas) -- 85
Lucinda -- 85
Norma -- 85

Lynch
Dennis Ardith -- 84
Elizabeth (Washburn) -- 84
Eugene Joseph Michael -- 84

Maher, Johanna -- 116

Maibie, Maria -- 63

Malavery
John -- 31
Orpah -- 31

Malcolm III, King of Scotland -- 126

Man, William -- 3

Manchester
Abbey K. -- 40, 56
Eunice (Hopkins) (41) -- 31
Israel -- 40
Nehemiah -- 31

Manning
James (Rev.) -- 39
Justice -- 32

Margaret, Princess -- 126

Markley
Carole -- 78
Clara (Hollabaugh) -- 78
Craig -- 78
Frank Jacob -- 78
Gordon -- 78
Ida Mae (Hopkins) -- 78
Robert Frank, Jr. -- 78

Martel, Charges -- 133

Mason
Avonella (Grove) -- 79
Joseph -- 79
Linda Jo -- 79
Lois Jane -- 79
Lyla Jean -- 79
Myra (Skiff) -- 54
Wallace -- 54

Mather, Julia Ann -- 53, 77

Matilda of Flanders
Lady -- 135
Lineage of -- 135
Princess -- 124

McClanahan
Avis -- 27, 28, 30, 33, 37
Daniel -- 37

Mattison
Luella Mae (Hollabaugh) -- 78
Stanley -- 78

Maxcey
Jonathan -- 24
Susannah (Hopkins) -- 24

McCarthy
Cyril J. -- 107, 108, 117, 118
Daniel John -- 118
Gertrude (Darden) -- 107
John -- 107
John Kepler (159) -- 104, 118
Jon Kevin -- 118
Joyce (Lafferty) -- 118
Melissa Ann (158) -- 117, 118
Violet Louisa (Kepler) -- 107, 108, 117, 118

McClure, Mary -- 64

McDearman
Clara (Ruhe) -- 117
Melissa Ann (McCarthy) -- 117
Sterling B. -- 117
Sterling Brown -- 117

McDermon, Alice -- 115

McMichael, Elizabeth -- 80

McGuire
James -- 45
Mary (Hopkins) -- 45

McGunn, John (Col.) -- 62

McMillan, Beatrice -- 105, 106

Meacham
Alta -- 45
Amanda -- 44
Betsey Ruena -- 61
Emily Maria (Bowen) -- 45
Jessie -- 45
Lewis -- 45
Lucinda -- 60
Nettie -- 45
Seneth -- 45

Merritt
Dinah (Hopkins) — 19
Nehemiah — 19

Meyers
Anna Maria — 75, 76
Laura W. — 53
See Myers

Milesius — 125

Miller
Bradford P. — 59
Elizabeth (Harrison) — 59

Mitchel, Harriet — 82

Morse
George Milton — 40
Melora (Whitney) — 40, 41
Milton S. — 40
Susanna ( ) — 40

Mudge
Micah — 30
Michael — 19
Sarah (Hopkins) — 19, 30

Mulvaney
Amanda (Bennett) — 76
Francis — 76
Martha Eugenia — 76, 98

Murry
Caylina (Anthony) — 92
Harriet — 92, 107, 108
Harriet Danie Sweeny — 92
William J. — 92

Myers
Ann M. — 52
Laura W. — 53
See Meyers

Newport — 2

Niall Fugus Mor Earaca — 124

Nichols, Nellie — 46

Nicholson, Sarah — 50

Nipper, Camille — 83

Niul — 125

North, Elvira — 54

Northover — 5

O'Brien, Katherine — 85

Olin
Anna — 26
Arthur D. — 82
Arthur Milard — 82
Arthur Milard, Jr. — 82
Edna (Hintz) — 82
Harriet (Mitchel) — 82
Helen May (Frost) — 82

Olney
Joseph (Capt.) — 31
Sarah — 31, 39
Thomas — 26

Oscntowski
Beverly — 116
Neil David — 116
Paul Thomas — 116
Thila (Haines) — 115, 116
Tommie — 115, 116

Our Ancestry — 124

Oyer
Clarence S. — 80
Elizabeth Agnes (Bowen) Simons — 80

Oyster Bay — 8, 9, 12

Palmer
Evelyn Blanche (157) — 104, 116
George — 104, 116
Grace Amelia (Gregor) — 104, 116
Enmore Carman — 104
Julia Evelyn — 116
Linda Louise — 116
Lillia May (Van Sickle) — 104
Louise (Bayle) — 104, 116

Palmer (Continued)
Marjorie Gertrude -- 116
Wilbur George (156) -- 104, 116

Parshall
Fenton -- 54
Flora ( ) -- 54
Helen O. -- 54
Katherine Pitts ( ) -- 54
Levi -- 54

Parke
Dorothea -- 104
Marion -- 104

Payne, Inlu -- 61

Peak
Christian -- 3, 4
Thomas -- 3, 4

Peavy, Helen M. -- 84

Peckham
Abner -- 31
Emory -- 31
George -- 31
Lillis (Hopkins) -- 31
Sarah -- 31

Perrham
Henry -- 33
Marion -- 33
Margaret -- 33
Martha -- 33
Martin -- 33
Mary (Hopkins) -- 33
Melissa -- 33
Merritt -- 33
Pholana -- 33

Phillips
Densmore -- 64
Eva -- 64
Hariotta -- 57
John L. -- 53, 77
Kate (Reynolds) -- 64
Mary Frances (Hopkins) -- 53, 77
Melvin -- 64
Ray or Raymond -- 53, 77

Philp, Ann Marie -- 83

Phoenuss -- 125

Place
Abbey E. (Hopkins) -- 40
Charles T. -- 40

Platko, Margaret Jean -- 106

Porter, Huldah -- 35, 36, 46, 47, 48, 52, 53

Power, Nicholas -- 10

Power Street -- 8

Pray, Mary -- 15

Priday
Barbara Grace -- 84
Lawrence L. -- 84
Louis Lawrence -- 84
Mary Helen (Grimes) -- 84
Minnie E. (Gould) -- 84
Nathaniel L. -- 84
Robert Leslie -- 84

Pride, Esther -- 47

Pritz
Grace (Groat) -- 64
Louis -- 64

Proper
Alice -- 78
Kelly U. -- 78
Nellie Elizabeth (Dempsey) -- 78

Providence -- 2

Randal, Cora -- 64

Raymure, Laura -- 100

Razey
Betsey -- 45
George -- 45
Harlen -- 45
Ida -- 45
Joseph -- 45
Nollie -- 45
Orpheus -- 45
Sarah Ann (Bowen) -- 45

Reed, Frances A. -- 102

Reynolds
Adelia -- 46
Archibald -- 64
Cecile (Thrall) -- 64
Grace May (99) -- 64, 84
Helen Elvira (Hopkins) -- 64, 83, 84
Kate -- 64
Kenneth L. -- 64
Lois (Sessions) -- 64
Lucy -- 33, 41, 42, 43
Mary (McClure) -- 64
Melvin -- 64, 83, 84
Myra (Van Houter) -- 64
Nellie Anna -- 46
Nellie A. (98) -- 64, 83
Nelson -- 46, 64
Paul -- 64
Scott -- 64
Verlie J. (100) -- 64, 85
W. Ross -- 64

Rhoades
Amelia (Thayer) -- 80
Asahel -- 80
Susan P. -- 60, 80

Rhodes, Martha -- 26

Rice, A. G. (Col.) -- 63

Robbins
Aaron -- 38
Amelia (Hopkins) -- 38

Robertson
Deborah (Barlow) -- 48, 128
Eliza -- 68
J. B. -- 50
John -- 50, 52
Jonathan -- 50
Fanny -- 50
Robertson Line -- 138
Lucy Ann -- 48, 66, 67, 73, 74, 124, 125, 128, 139, 143
Sarah E. -- 50
Wheeler -- 48, 128

Rodman
Mary "Polly" -- 39
William (Capt.) -- 39

Rogers
John -- 128
John Fitz -- 128
Rogers Line --139
Plain -- 128
Plain (Wilkinson) -- 128

Roles
Alice (McDurmon) -- 115
Alice I. (150) -- 101, 114
Claude L. (151) -- 101, 114, 115
Clayton G. -- 100, 114, 115
Dawn Kitty -- 114
Douglas C. -- 115
Eric David -- 115
Frank E. -- 100
Frank Edgar -- 114
Janet M. -- 115
Jean (Sergeant) -- 114, 115
Ina F. (Baxter) -- 114
Laura (Raymure) -- 100
Lester D. -- 101
Natalie -- 101
Neta B. (Haines) -- 100, 114, 115
Raymond C. (152) -- 101, 115
Sandra Kay -- 114
Walter D. (149) -- 101, 114

Ross
Cornelia -- 42
Helena -- 42

Round
Amelia S. -- 27
Anna (Olin) --
Avis Ann -- 26
Delia E. -- 27
George -- 26
Henry C. -- 26
Jonathan Olin -- 26
Joseph R. -- 26
Martha (Hopkins) -- 26
Olive M. -- 27
Oziel Hopkins -- 26
Robin C. -- 26
Sarah Ann -- 26
Stephen -- 27

Rounds
Peleg -- 16
Susanna (Hopkins) -- 16

Rundquist, Label -- 98, 112

Russell
Lester -- 81
Winifred (Hopkins) -- 81

Rutz, Clara -- 117

St. Mary's Church of
Ilchester -- 5

Sankoly, Wilma Amelia -- 103

Scota, Princess -- 126

Scott
Johanna (Jenckes) -- 21
Sara -- 21, 31
Sylvanus (Maj.) -- 21

Schooley, Betsey -- 54

Schreiner, Mary -- 83

Schuchbier
Janet -- 101
Jean -- 101
Larry -- 101
Marjory (Haines) -- 101
Otto -- 101
Ronnie -- 101

Schultz
Elisa (Kunz) -- 95
Elizabeth M. -- 95, 96, 109
Henry -- 95

Seamans
Anne -- 16
Hezekiah (Justice) -- 32

Seely, Mariva A. -- 69

Selliman, Blanche -- 108

Seny, Merrill -- 30

Sergent
Donald -- 101
Jean -- 114, 115
Marlene (Haines) -- 101

Sheldon, Lois -- 64

Shakers -- 49

Shauer, Gail -- 57

Shaver, Myra (Brewer) -- 81

Shenagachonet -- 15

Sheridan, Bertha -- 82

Sherred, Christina -- 57, 58

Ship
Cabot -- 23
Warren -- 23

Shippey
Alberta Florence -- 106
Ellis Lee -- 106
Florence Julia (Laury) -- 106

Shuman, Amelia -- 83

Sichler
Alice Anne -- 119
Edward -- 119
Iola Louise (Chute) -- 119

Simons
Elizabeth Agnes (Bowen) -- 80
Seth -- 80

Sisson
Harriott -- 97, 110, 111
Leonard -- 97
Mary (Gallott) -- 97

Sikes, Ida (Bowen) -- 60

Silverthorne, Orvilla -- 96

Sivage
Emma (Bolky) -- 109
Elizabeth Hopkins -- 110
Elizabeth Lucile (Kepler) -- 109, 110
Gerald A. -- 110
Gilbert Albert -- 109, 110
John Wesley -- 109
Suzanne -- 110

Skiff
Albert -- 54
B. -- 54
Elissabeth ( ) -- 54
Esther (Pride) -- 47
George -- 54
Harriett Louisa -- 47
Joseph -- 54
Mary Sarepta (Hopkins) (53) -- 53, 54, 92
Micajah P. -- 53, 54
Myra -- 54
Samuel -- 54
Samuel B. -- 47

Smith
Ada -- 81
Alice ( ) -- 127
Anna (Arnold) -- 21
Elizabeth (Hawkins) -- 17
Elizabeth ( ) -- 10
Christopher -- 127
John -- 10
Joseph -- 17
Louisa M. -- 40
Mary -- 10, 15, 16, 17, 27
Naomi -- 34, 44, 45
Ruth -- 22
Sarah (Hopkins) -- 14
Thomas -- 127

Snyder, Estelle -- 64

Solomon -- 126

Somersetshire -- 12

Somerby -- 7

Spain -- 125

Stafford
Alice (Homewood) -- 81
Omar -- 81

Stearns
Hiram E. -- 74
Lucinda (Tracey) -- 74
Lucy -- 74, 75, 96, 97

Stevens, Capt. -- 31

Stewart, Delia (Hopkins) -- 37

Stone, H. H. -- 76

Streeter (widow) -- 43

Strouss, Elizabeth -- 83

Strychon, Myra -- 91

Sulior
David -- 89
Mary (Bellaire) -- 89
Susan Estella -- 89

Summers
Freelove -- 24, 25
Lillis -- 24, 25, 31
Penelope -- 24, 31
(See Hinds)

Swanson
Beverley -- 107
Gladys M. (Ward) -- 107
Newton H. (Rev.) -- 107

Sweeny
John --
Sarah (Hart) -- 92

Taillefer, Aymaide -- 124

Tanner
Benjamin (Justice) -- 27
Hannah -- 27
Joanna -- 27

Tarr
Gertrude R. (Hopkins) -- 78
Lewis E. -- 78
Patricia Ann -- 78

Taylor
Alice Melora (Whitney) -- 41
Ann Eliza ( ) -- 73
Eleazer -- 73
James Eugene -- 41
Ruby -- 73

Teamroch, Aeneas Tuir Meach -- 126

Thayer, Amelia -- 80

Thomas
Alca -- 56, 78
Amon -- 64
Amon L. -- 85
Anna Adelia -- 85
Edward -- 53
Helen Estelle -- 85
Laura Louise -- 85
Stillman -- 85
Susan B. (Alexander -- 85
Verlie I. (Reynolds) -- 64, 85

Thomas -- Hall
Gertrude -- 104, 116
See Hall

Thompson
George H. -- 41
Lester -- 41
Margaret (Hopkins) -- 41
Marion -- 102
Myra (Warren) -- 41

Thorniecraft, William

Thorny-Craft
Derrick -- 30
Temperence (Hopkins) -- 30

Thrall, Cecile -- 64

Thurston, Gardiner (Rev.) -- 31

Tilley,
David -- 30
Mary (Hopkins) -- 30

Tobin
Ethel Ina (Gregor) -- 105
Harold Edwin -- 105

Tracey, Lucinda -- 74

Trask, Sally -- 60, 80

Trip
Hannah (Hopkins) -- 30
John -- 30

Tucker
Martha -- 15
Mary -- 15

Turpin, Catherine -- 13, 22

Union College -- 24

Vail, Stephen -- 26

Van Blargen
Kathryn (Hopkins) Greff -- 81
Ira -- 81

Vandervoort, Isa -- 57

Van De Water
Florence -- 63
Merle -- 63
Nellie (Hopkins) -- 63
William -- 63

Van Houter, Myra -- 64

Van Sickle, Lillie May -- 104

Vaughn
Blanch Melora -- 41
Blanche P. (Whitney) -- 41
George A. -- 41
George A., Jr. -- 41

Vedder Captain -- 63

Vermandois
Adelheid de -- 124
Isabel de -- 124

Waide
Elizabeth -- 16
Mercy -- 17, 27

Waldo, Samuel -- 25

Walker, Lucile Edith -- 83

Waltenmire, Lois Marie -- 114

Ward, Gladys M. -- 107

Warren, Myra -- 41

Washburn
Amelia (Shuman) -- 83
Camille (Hippor) -- 83
Carl -- 46, 64, 83, 84

Washburn (Continued)
Elizabeth — 84
Harold Carl — 83
Helen M. (Peavy) — 83
Kenneth Leland — 84
Maurice Melvin — 83
Melvin — 83
Nellie A. (Reynolds) (98) — 64, 83
Olive Ethel (Humphries) — 83
Richard Dick — 84

Waterman, Richard — 17

Waters, Mahitable — 32, 40

Weeks, Amey — 19, 30, 37

Weinhold, T. A. (Rev.) — 105

Wells — 55

Westcott
John (Justice) — 27
Oliver — 26
Robert — 3
Samuel — 3

Whalen, Margaret — 81

Wheat, Alice M. — 76

Wheeler
Fanny — 68
Fanny (Robertson) — 50
Silas — 50, 68

Whipple
Abigail — 13
John — 10
Sarah ( ) — 10

Whitney
Alice Melora — 41
Annie E. (Dyer) — 41
Augustus Irving — 41
Blanche F. — 41
Elvira M. Busiel — 41
Emma L. (Leonard) — 41
Florence Leonard — 41
Francis Stillman — 41
George B ron — 41

Whitney (Continued)
Marge William — 41
Harriet Marcella — 40
Ida M. — 41
Louise Frances — 41
Mahitable (Hopkins) — 40
Mard L. (Alden) — 41
Melora — 32, 40, 41
Milton Shatter — 40
Ralph Leonard — 41
Stillman F. — 41
Walter Nelson — 41
Wendell Chapin — 40
Whitford — 40, 41

Whittaker, Abigail — 15

Whitford, Mildred — 57

Wickenden
Plain(e) — 13, 127, 128
William (Rev.) — 8, 17, 127

Widrig, Mary (Bowen) — 45

Wilber
Betsey (Schooley) — 54
Caroline — 54
Esek — 54

Wilkinson
Joanna — 127
John — 31, 127
Joseph — 127
Josias — 127
Laurence — 8, 125, 126, 127
Plaine (Wickenden) — 13
Ruth — 13, 20, 21, 23, 128
Ruth (Angell) — 31
Samuel — 13, 127
Susannah — 31, 127
Susannah (Smith) — 127
William — 126

Wilkinson line from Alfred the Great — 140

Wilkinson line from Charlemagne and William I — 140

William I, Conqueror, Lineage of — 134

William, the Conqueror — 124, 125

Williams
Bert F. --- 57
Cyrus E. --- 104
Clyde --- 57
Cora (Altenburg) --- 57
Dorothea Lenore (Marshall) --- 57
Libbie (Lillie) --- 104
Roger --- 9
Winifred --- 104, 105

Willink, Wilhelm --- 48

Wilson
Evelyn --- 117
Barbara Grace (Friday) --- 84
Evelyn Blanche (Palmer) --- 116, 117
George Laughlan --- 116, 117
Hannah (Brown) --- 13
Johanna (Maher) --- 116
John --- 13
John Marshall --- 84
Laughlan --- 116
Linda Marie --- 84

Winship
Benjamin --- 81
Julia (Hopkins) --- 81

Winston
Alice M. --- 53, 58
Charles --- 42
Horatio --- 58
Janet (Hopkins) --- 42
Minerva ( ) --- 58

Wire
Florance --- 62
Sarah ( ) --- 62

Wirth
John Arthur --- 103
Richard John --- 103
Virginia May (Lewis) --- 103

Wirtz
Adriel --- 91
Florence Henrietta --- 106
Alberta Florance (Shippey) --- 106
John Peter --- 91

Wirtz (Continued)
Maria (Struchan) --- 91
Margaret Jean (Platko) --- 106
Mary Jeanine --- 106
Myra Jane (Hopkins) --- 91, 106
Phillip George --- 91, 106
Phillip Leo --- 106
Phillip Raymond --- 106
Raymond (138) --- 91, 106
Sherry Lee Lea --- 106

Witman, Serville (Mrs.) --- 42, 56

Wood
Betsey Ann (Hopkins) --- 24
Jonathan --- 24
Kathryn (Curry) --- 58
Rudolph --- 58

Woodman, Phoebe --- 31

Wright
Alice --- 76
Sarah --- 77

Wyckoff
Henrietta (Hopkins) (109) --- 91
Norman --- 91

Yeovil --- 1, 3, 8

Young
Elsa --- 56
Elsie M. (Hopkins) --- 56
John E. --- 56